

# HELLISH 2050

RESOLVING THE CIVILISATIONAL CLASH

[hellish2050@gmail.com](mailto:hellish2050@gmail.com)

## ***RATIONALITY VERSUS DOGMA***

***Here is the preserved finger of Galileo. It is in the Galileo museum in Florence. I have seen it.***



***While I was being formally interviewed by the deputy HR Director and the Head of the Physics Department at the University of Bath, regarding my views on Islam, I thought of Galileo and his battle against religious dogma. Some four centuries on, his finger admonishes the University of Bath, and its siding with Islam rather than with rationality and modern science. My experience is utterly surreal.***

*“Eppur si muove”*

## **Dedication:**

***This book is dedicated to all of the children who find themselves growing up in an increasingly Islamised world. You did not deserve to be abandoned by your Governments. You should be enjoying the rights and freedoms that your parents enjoyed.***

## **Cover artwork: the three goddesses.**

*The religious ideology of Islam is today strictly monotheistic. However, for a brief period it was polytheistic, with a male god, Allah, and his three female companion goddesses, whose names were Al-Lat, Al-Uzza and Manat — Moon, Venus and Fate. The Islamic prophet Mohammed initially praised these three goddesses, but later believed that the revelation of their existence had been sent from Satan rather than Allah. The verses in the Koran describing them, the “Satanic Verses”, were subsequently removed. This raises the question: how many other verses might also have been ‘inspired by Satan’, but not removed?*

*From the descriptions given in Islamic scripture, it is clear that the area that Mohammed inhabited with olive trees and rivers could not have been Mecca. In addition, the earliest mosques did not face towards Mecca nor towards Jerusalem, but towards Petra in Jordan. There is ample archaeological evidence that these three goddesses were worshipped in the Petra region, where there was also worship of black stones, which were venerated as idols. This is paralleled by the veneration of the black stone meteorite set in a silver, vulva-shaped surround in the Kaaba at Mecca. Black stones were believed to aid fertility.*

**Printed copy and PDF:**

**[hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com)**

**NOTE: This book is a “work in progress”. Please check the website for the latest edition. Publication date: 27 Feb 2021**

## Three stages of Islamic takeover:

Stage 1: Islam is weak, and pretends to be tolerant and peaceful.

Stage 2: Defensive Jihad. It claims to be oppressed, so retaliates.

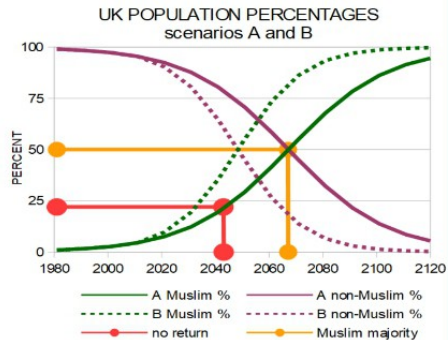
Stage 3: Offensive Jihad. Attacks non-believers. Gains control.

## Demographics are worse than terrorism:

UK point of no return expected in the decade 2030 to 2040.

After this a free democratic society will not be possible.

We must act now if we want to keep our freedoms and rights.



Read **HELLISH 2050** eBook. Free download: [hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com)

## HELLISH 2050

We, in Britain, may only have until the decade 2030 to 2040 before we reach the 'point of no return'. Thereafter, current demographic trajectories indicate that the process of Islamisation in this country will become irreversible. If Britain becomes 'Islamised' whilst retaining nuclear weapons, we shall constitute a major threat to other nations.

*There is a binary choice to be made: either we avoid Islamisation, or we must remove our military capability entirely. There is no obvious third option.*

Download the **free** PDF from:  
[hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com)


**SEND A COPY TO YOUR MP!**

## HELLISH 2050



**RESOLVING THE CIVILISATIONAL CLASH**

## Referendum on the United Kingdom's becoming an Islamic State

**Vote only once** by putting a cross  in the box next to your choice. It may be your last vote ever.

Should the United Kingdom remain a free democratic country or become an Islamic State?

**A moderate Islamic State**

☐

**An extremist Islamic State**

☐

**Remain free and democratic**

☐

### WITHIN THE KORAN

#### **TERRORISM**

KORAN 9:5 8:12 9:29 etc.

#### **SEX SLAVERY**

KORAN 4:24 8:69 33:50 etc.

#### **DEATH TO APOSTATES**

KORAN 4:89 5:54 9:66 etc.

#### **CRUEL PUNISHMENTS**

KORAN 5:33 4:15 2:230 etc.

**THESE HAVE NOT  
BEEN ABROGATED.**

### BETRAYER BORIS

"COMPLETELY  
WRONG TO  
BLAME THIS  
KILLING ON  
THE RELIGION  
OF ISLAM" \*



\* MAYOR BORIS JOHNSON  
AFTER LEE RIGBY'S MURDER

Read: **ABROGATED KORAN**. Free download: [hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com)

# SCOTTISH HATE CRIMES LAW

TO COMPLY WITH THE NEW LAW IN SCOTLAND:

1. DO NOT download or read the Koran.
2. Paper copies of the Koran must be sent to England.
3. If the Koran is on your electronic device, delete it.

**WARNING:** THE KORAN CONTAINS WORDS  
THAT INCITE VIOLENCE AND RELIGIOUS HATRED.  
**DO NOT ATTEMPT TO READ THE KORAN.**

DO NOT download the Abrogated Koran  
from <http://hellish2050.com/>  
DO NOT send it to anyone in Scotland.

## SCOTTISH HATE CRIMES

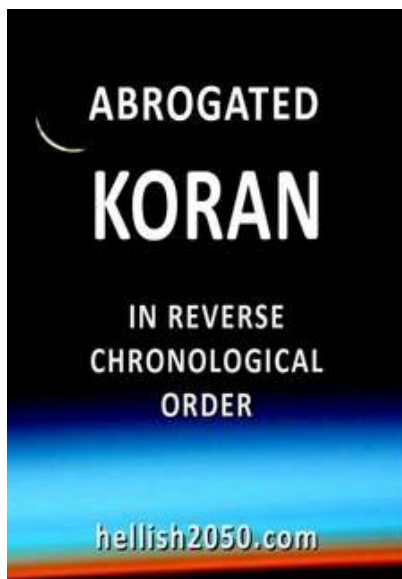
Scotland is in the process  
of bringing in new “hate  
crimes” legislation.

This could have the effect  
of making the Koran and  
the Bible illegal.

See the “Scottish Hate  
Crimes Legislation”  
chapter.

The *Abrogated Koran*  
is a free download from:

<http://hellish2050.com/>





# ISLAM AIMS TO TAKE OVER THE WEST IT MAY WELL SUCCEED – VIA DEMOGRAPHICS



We have 50 million Muslims in Europe. There are signs that Allah will grant Islam victory in Europe—without swords, without guns, without conquest—will turn it into a Muslim continent within a few decades.

(Muammar Gaddafi)

izquotes.com

**“People talk about birth control, about family planning. No Muslim family can understand and accept that.”**

– Turkish President Recep  
Tayyip Erdoğan



**mlw** MOROCCO  
WORLD NEWS

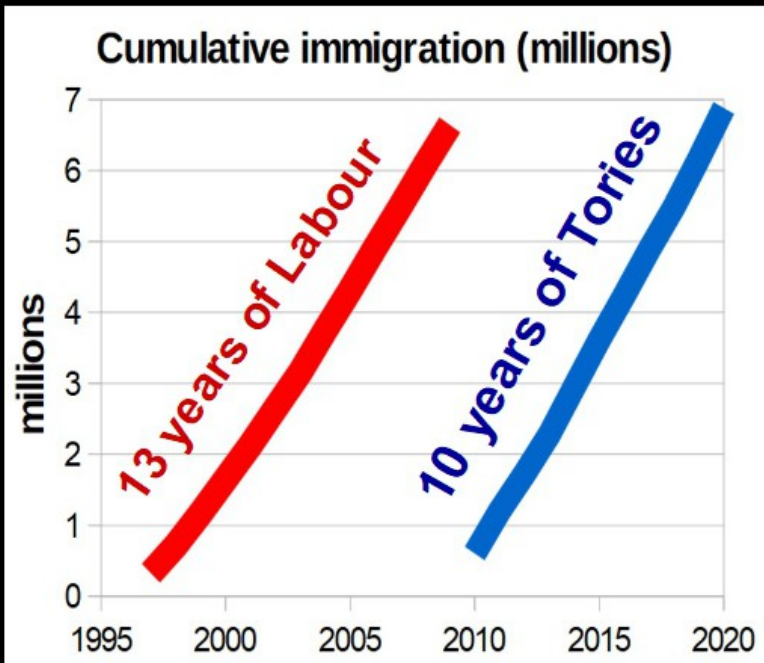
## Hassan Hakani

I will always speak the real truth of Islam, become muslim or die its as simple As that. We will try to kill you all you will try to stop us and there will be one winner left standing. There is no sutch thing as a moderate muslim only a fake one with no balls. The real Muslims convert or kill. We will have our own caliphate soon enough and when we are done with the Middle East we will march on Europe. Do you know how many fighters we sent into Europe with the "refuges" it has Allready begun so prepare yourself for war

Just now • Like • Reply



# CUMULATIVE IMMIGRATION: TORIES ARE EVEN WORSE THAN LABOUR!



**Immigration 2010 - 2020 is  
nearly 7 MILLION.  
Immigration 1997 - 2010 was  
6.6 MILLION**

## The nine stages of Islamic radicalisation:

1. Drug taking
2. Drinking alcohol
3. Feeling guilty
4. Petty crime
5. Sent to prison
6. Radicalised in prison
7. Pretending to be cute
8. Parole
9. Allahu Akbar!



**ANTIFA AND ISIS APPEAR TO BE LINKED**



**VIOLENT EXTREMIST**

# **KHAIRI SAADALLAH**

**40,000 SIMILAR IN THE UK**



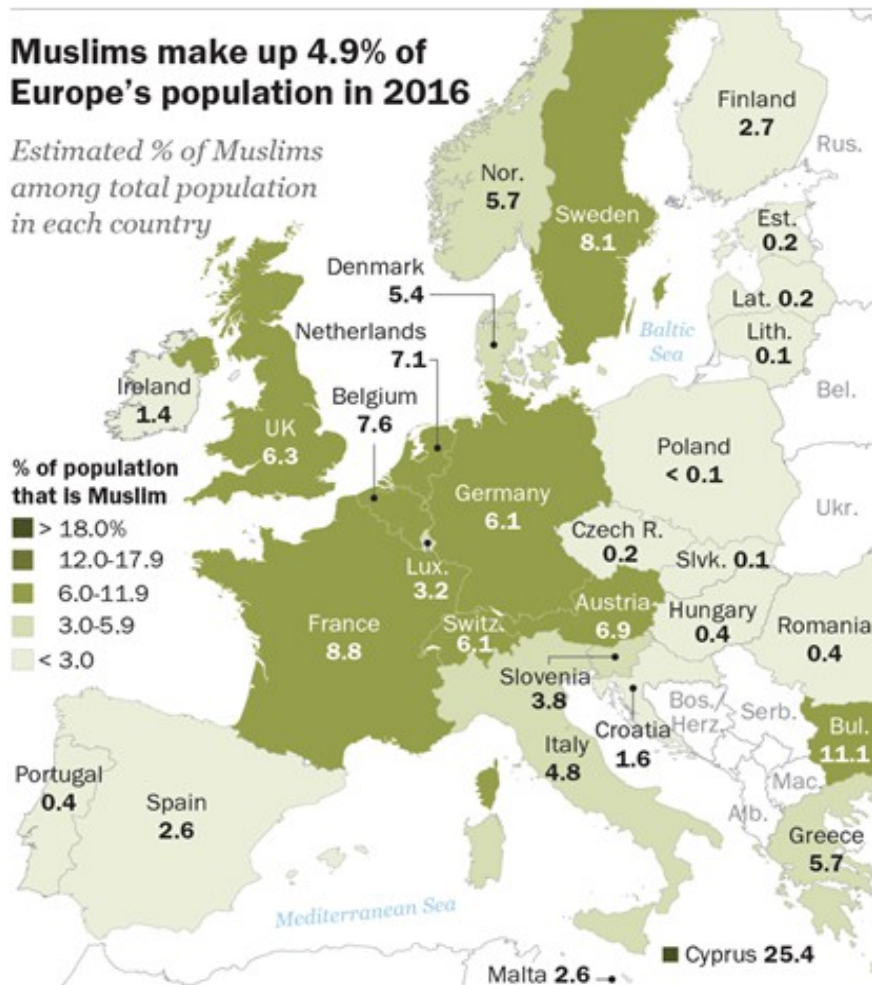
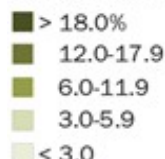
## **TIMELINE**

- 2012 arrived from Libya as a tourist
- Claimed asylum
- Became a Christian (allegedly)
- Dated a Christian woman
- Alcohol problem, cannabis, PTSD, delusional paranoid
- 2018 granted leave to remain despite jail for violence
- Convicted having a bladed weapon
- 2019 terrorism sympathies – MI5 investigated
- Jan 2019 Stole bottle of wine, attacked security guard
- 2019 spat at a judge
- April 2019 sentenced 12 months for assault and blade
- October 2019 imprisoned 28 months for racist assault and damage. Released after a few months then Smashed up his flat and threatened to blow it up
- 4? June 2020 released from prison
- 20 June 2020 in a Reading park shouted “Allahu akbar” then murdered three gay men after BLM protest

## Muslims make up 4.9% of Europe's population in 2016

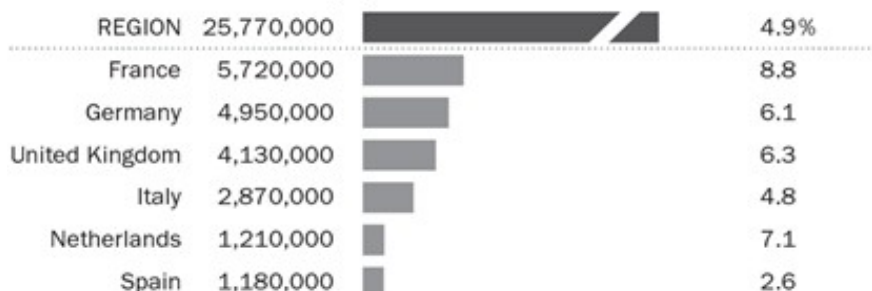
*Estimated % of Muslims among total population in each country*

**% of population that is Muslim**



### Estimated size of Muslim population in 2016

**% of population that is Muslim**



## THE FLYING INN

A prophetic vision of a future Islamised England, with enforced prohibition of alcohol, except for those with the means to take it for "medicinal purposes". Such deprivation of traditional beverages becomes intolerable – until the situation is reversed in style by a larger-than-life character.

G.K. Chesterton has written a visionary account of the betrayal of an entire nation to Islam. He eloquently describes how this betrayal comes from those at the very top of society.

Download this book as a free PDF, or order a printed copy via:

[hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com)



G.K. CHESTERTON

THE FLYING INN



THE FLYING INN

Download or order The Flying Inn: <http://hellish2050.com/>

## Islam & Christianity

*This collection of short essays explores the sensitive topic of Islam, and its relation to Christianity. Through discussion of areas such as the life and claims of Mohammed, the history of Islam, through to modern-day conflicts with human rights, it aims to lift the lid on this very emotive subject and stimulate debate in the Church and the wider world on what is clearly one of the most pressing issues of the day.*

[gentleknightpublications@gmail.com](mailto:gentleknightpublications@gmail.com)  
[www.lulu.com/spotlight/GentleKnight](http://www.lulu.com/spotlight/GentleKnight)

**GIVE A COPY TO  
YOUR VICAR!**



Islam &  
Christianity:  
essential debate  
for the 21st century



Gentle Knight Publications

Order Islam & Christianity:  
<https://www.lulu.com/spotlight/GentleKnight>

# Table of Contents

**INTRODUCTION.....17**

**SOBERING FACTS.....18**

**FACTS ABOUT ISLAM.....19**

**CAN ISLAM BE DEFEATED?.....21**

**“GOOD” ISLAM?.....23**

**ISLAMIC HATE SPEECH.....25**

**HUMAN RIGHTS.....29**

**A TEACHER WAS BEHEADED IN PARIS.....31**

**LETTER TO EDUCATION SECRETARY.....34**

**RELIGIOUS EXEMPTION FROM INHERITANCE TAX.....37**

**CAN ISLAM BE REFORMED?.....38**

**SWEARING AN OATH.....39**

**COUNT DANKULA.....40**

**DHIMMIFIED LAW COMMISSION.....41**

**LETTER TO THE LAW COMMISSION.....48**

**LETTER TO JUDGES.....53**

**THE “SUPREME” COURT.....55**

**SHARIA FINANCE.....56**

**A TWISTED VERSION OF ISLAM?.....58**

**“ISLAMOPHOBIA”.....62**

**“ISLAMOPHOBIA” TRENDING.....63**

**THE KORAN SUPPORTS ISRAEL.....69**

**LETTER TO ISRAELI AMBASSADOR.....77**

**BAHRAIN AND UAE NORMALISE RELATIONS WITH ISRAEL.....78**

**LETTER TO AMBASSADORS OF BAHRAIN AND UAE....79**

**LETTER TO THE PAKISTAN HIGH COMMISSIONER.....80**

**PAKISTAN BEING ASKED TO RECOGNISE ISRAEL.....81**



CHIEF RABBI ON MUSLIM ANTISEMITISM .....	82
LETTER TO RABBIS.....	86
LETTER TO CONSERVATIVE FRIENDS OF ISRAEL.....	87
LETTER TO MPS REGARDING ISRAEL.....	88
ABOLISHING AMPUTATION OF HANDS.....	90
LETTER OPPOSING AMPUTATION.....	91
ABOLISHING STONING TO DEATH.....	92
FEMALE GENITAL MUTILATION.....	93
GULLIBILITY.....	98
MEIN KAMPH.....	99
ANTI-SEMITISM IN ISLAM.....	101
THE LABOUR PARTY.....	102
LABOUR ANTI-SEMITISM REPORT.....	103
LABOUR “ISLAMOPHOBIA” .....	104
LETTER TO LABOUR NEC .....	107
THE LIBERAL DEMOCRATS.....	108
LETTER TO LIB DEM MPS.....	109
THE CONSERVATIVE PARTY.....	110
LETTER TO CONSERVATIVE MPS.....	112
“ISLAMOPHOBIC” CONSERVATIVES.....	114
LETTER TO “ISLAMOPHOBIC” CONSERVATIVE MPS..	115
A CONSERVATIVE RECEIVED DEATH THREATS.....	120
TORY DHIMMITUDE.....	128
LETTER TO MICHAEL GOVE MP.....	133
HOME SECRETARY PRITI PATEL.....	135
ELDERLY LADY ARRESTED.....	141
THE BREXIT PARTY.....	143
THE GOLDEN RULE.....	146
HALAL SLAUGHTER.....	147
JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY BOTH PROP UP ISLAM.	149

**HUMAN RIGHTS v ISLAM.....150**

**SCOTTISH HATE CRIMES LEGISLATION.....154**

**BIBLE TO BE BANNED IN SCOTLAND?.....162**

**LETTER TO CHURCHES IN SCOTLAND.....164**

**A BARRISTER HAS A “HATE” RECORD.....165**

**THE UK’S DEMOGRAPHIC TRANSITION TO AN ISLAMIC STATE.....169**

**STONEHENGE TO BE DESTROYED.....174**

**THE ENVIRONMENT.....175**

**ARMENIA: SHAMEFUL CANADA.....176**

**ABOLISHING THE ARMED FORCES.....179**

**MOD CAPITULATION.....180**

**LETTER TO DEFENCE SECRETARY.....182**

**THE SNP AND TRIDENT.....184**

**LETTER TO THE ROYAL NAVY.....188**

**THE PATTERN OF JIHAD ATTACKS.....190**

**FIRST LETTER TO ANTI-TERRORISM POLICE.....194**

**SECOND LETTER TO ANTI-TERRORISM POLICE.....196**

**GROOMING GANGS AND SEX SLAVERY.....198**

**RAPE GANGS ARE INDEED ISLAMIC.....199**

**LETTER TO FOLKESTONE AND TENBY POLICE.....204**

**JIHAD NUMBER PLATE.....206**

**LETTER TO DVLA.....207**

**MARRIAGE BETWEEN COUSINS.....208**

**ONE LAW FOR ALL.....210**

**LETTER TO THE ATTORNEY GENERAL.....211**

**TOMMY ROBINSON.....213**

**COUGHING JIHAD.....217**

**MPS RECEIVING SAUDI MONEY.....218**

**THE GRAND DECEPTION.....219**

THE NEXT REFERENDUM.....	221
RELIANCE OF THE TRAVELLER.....	222
QUOTES FROM THE KORAN.....	223
THE KORAN PERMITTED ALCOHOL.....	226
LETTER TO JOURNALISTS.....	227
G.K. CHESTERTON.....	229
ISLAM & CHRISTIANITY.....	233
CAN CHRISTIANITY HELP?.....	234
LETTER TO CLERGY.....	235
REPLIES FROM ANGLICANS.....	237
CATHOLIC CHURCH.....	238
CHRISLAM BETRAYS CHRIST.....	244
WHO WAS ALLAH?.....	247
DID MOHAMMED EXIST?.....	251
HISTORY REPEATING?.....	252
MESSAGE FROM MOSUL.....	253
LETTER TO HIGH SHERIFFS.....	254
RESPONSES.....	255
WELLS CATHEDRAL.....	256
THE CHANCELLOR OF WELLS CATHEDRAL.....	258
ECCLESIASTICAL LAW.....	261
BARMEN DECLARATION.....	262
ARCHBISHOP WELBY: AN APOLOGIST FOR ISLAM....	263
FAITH ENGAGEMENT REVIEW.....	265
ISLAMIC CHARITY.....	268
THE CHARITY COMMISSION.....	269
ISLAMIC IMMIGRATION.....	274
SCIENTIFIC ABSURDITIES.....	275
OUTREACH TO MUSLIMS.....	276
PERSONAL COST.....	277

**LOSS OF FREE SPEECH.....278**

**DERADICALISATION PROGRAMS ARE USELESS.....280**

**DUTY OF CARE.....281**

**LETTER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE.....284**

**FIDEI DEFENSOR.....285**

**LETTER TO TOBY YOUNG.....286**

**HOW DO YOU FEEL?.....287**

**PROPHECIES.....288**

**HELLISH 2050.....292**

**POSTSCRIPT.....310**

**THE REAL UNIVERSITY.....311**

**CORONAVIRUS SUGGESTIONS.....315**



# INTRODUCTION

Do you enjoy being deceived? Do you study hard, work hard and pay your taxes, and are you a law-abiding citizen? All that you have worked for, and all the good principles that you believe in, are in the process of being dismantled – by those whom your taxes pay for: politicians, civil servants, the judiciary, the established church, the monarchy, the police, the universities, and yes, even the armed forces. Every single pillar of society is collapsing.

How do you feel about such betrayal? Do you feel good knowing that those who ought to know better, and who your taxes pay for, are busy destroying you and your loved ones? After the initial despair comes anger, then a depression at feeling powerless to reverse this. Doing nothing is not an option while your birthright is being betrayed. Read on to see what necessary actions must be taken if we are to have a secure, honest, and rational future. Distrust those who claim to bring peace, if their answer involves appeasement.

After every Jihadi terrorist act, prominent politicians tell us that it was nothing to do with true, peaceful Islam. That it was a perversion of Islam, and that anyone who commits acts of violence in the name of Islam blasphemes the name of Islam. Do you believe this propaganda? It is certainly not based on any critical reading of Islamic scriptures. Who do politicians think that they are convincing? They cannot convince Muslims who have read the Koran and the Hadith, and who therefore know full well that Islam commands violence against non-Muslims. Such verses in the Koran have not been abrogated and are just as relevant today as when written. Nor can they convince increasingly well informed non-Muslims who have read the Koran and studied Islam. Deceit solves nothing.

**Read the “Abrogated Koran”. It is a free download from <http://hellish2050.com/>**

# SOBERING FACTS

- Two thirds of British Muslims would NOT report a terrorist [[ICM poll, 2016](#)] 52% say homosexuality should be banned.
- 35% of young Muslims in Britain believe suicide bombings are justified (24% of Muslims overall). [Pew Research, 2007.] In other words, the problem of lack of integration is getting worse, not improving.
- 27% of British Muslims do not support the deportation of Islamic extremists preaching violence and hate.
- About 1 in 5 Muslim students in Britain (18%) would not report a fellow Muslim planning a terror attack. [Federation of Student Islamic Societies.]
- 25% of British Muslims disagree that a Muslim has an obligation to report terrorists to police. [ICM Poll.]
- 16% of British Muslims believe suicide attacks against Israelis are justified. [Populus Poll, 2006.]
- 37% of British Muslims believe Jews in Britain are a "legitimate target". [The Times, 2006.]
- 37% of 16 to 24 year old Muslims said they would prefer Sharia law, against 17% of those over 55. [Policy Exchange, 2007.]
- 62% of British Muslims say freedom of speech shouldn't be protected [NOP Research.]

**270 MILLION !** This is the estimate of the numbers killed due to Islamic Jihad over 14 centuries. This estimate may be on the low side. Other estimates give as many as 600 million. Of the 270 million figure, it comprises 120 million Africans, 60 million Christians, 80 million Hindus and 10 million Buddhists. Reference YouTube watch: [Why We Are Afraid, A 1400 Year Secret by Dr Bill Warner](#)

# FACTS ABOUT ISLAM

You may find these shocking. You can easily check that they are true. The Koran is freely available online.

1. The word “Islam” does not mean “peace”. It means “submission”. Ignore those who disagree.
2. Muslims are encouraged to tell lies. Telling lies can help Islam to spread into non-Islamic countries and gain political influence and control over non-Muslims. Look up: “taqiyya”, “kitman”, “tawriya”, and “muruna”. These are different types of lies.
3. The Koran does have some peaceful, tolerant verses, but these are the earlier Meccan verses, superseded (‘abrogated’) by Mohammed’s later sayings in Medina. The later verses explicitly call for the killing or bad treatment of non-Muslims.
4. A Muslim man can have sexual intercourse with the women he owns or controls. Whether or not he or his sex slave is already married, it is not regarded as adultery.
5. A wife cannot refuse her husband. He can beat her. She does not control her fertility, he does.
6. Extermination of Jews is within Islamic scripture. Hitler despised Christianity, which he thought was weak but thought Islam was strong. He allied with the Mufti of Jerusalem to eliminate Jews.
7. There are many cruel and inhuman punishments within Islamic (Sharia) law. These are contrary to the principles of Human Rights. They include cutting off hands and feet on opposite sides, execution of homosexuals by throwing them down from high places or burying them alive under piles of stones, execution of adulterers by stoning to death, and the death penalty for apostasy (leaving Islam), and blasphemy.
8. Muslims are regarded as superior to non-Muslims. They believe non-Muslims are going to Hell anyway and can be treated badly. Christians and Jews (people of the Book) must pay a special tax, called “jizya” [protection money] to

Muslims, as a sign of inferiority and that they are subdued. Other non-Muslims convert or are killed.

9. Soon after Islam started, there were different versions of the Koran. Caliph Uthman decided which version was correct and had all the others destroyed. Can anybody be sure that he chose the correct one? Basic information is missing.

10. YOU may be regarded as a Muslim already! You just do not know it! That is why they say people “revert” to Islam, rather than “convert”.

If any of this was a surprise to you then you need to read the Koran for yourself. Start by reading chapter nine. It is the most recent of the major chapters and supersedes (abrogates) many of the more peaceful verses. Chapter nine verse five is still as relevant today as it was 14 centuries ago. It calls for the killing of idolaters.

**We must abolish the myth of “moderate Islam”. This deceit fools nobody, least of all Muslims themselves. It is simply putting off the time when the reality has to be addressed. President Erdogan of Turkey states the reality: “The term ‘moderate Islam’ is being lathered up again. The patent of moderate Islam belongs to the West. There is no moderate or immoderate Islam; Islam is one. The aim of using such terms is to weaken Islam.”**

**The irony is that the use of the deceitful term “moderate Islam” significantly weakens the West. It sets back the day when we finally acknowledge that Islam itself is the problem, and that Islam itself must be tackled. Deceit solves nothing.**

**Islam has an unhealthy obsession with non-Muslims. A scholar of Islam, Dr Bill Warner has estimated that the Islamic scriptures have large percentages of verses relating to unbelievers: Koran 64%, Sira 81%, Hadith 37%. See his website: “Center for the Study of Political Islam” <https://www.politicalislam.com/>**



# CAN ISLAM BE DEFEATED?

It may seem highly improbable that Islam itself could be defeated – it has nearly two billion followers worldwide, and is rapidly increasing. It is a proselytising religion – seeking converts and conquests. It has expanded for 14 centuries with only a few reversals. Demographics is on its side – fertility is controlled by husbands, not by wives, and that is demanded by scripture – Koran 2:223. It may seem absurd even to contemplate that Islam itself could be defeated. But it must be, if Western civilisation is to survive this century.

Islam is fundamentally incompatible with modern concepts of Human Rights, equality, fairness, and democracy. It gives no equality between men and women. Gays are executed. It has no equality between Muslims and non-Muslims – the latter are regarded as inferior Dhimmis (those who are not executed or enslaved), and must pay the Jizya tax as a sign of abasement and that they are subdued.

How then, can Islam be defeated? It cannot be defeated by military means, even though the infidel technology is vastly superior, there is a lack of willpower and thoroughness to do it. Defeating Islam decisively and permanently by military means would require the assassination of every Muslim man, woman and child in the whole world. Clearly this is not going to happen, and so, is there an alternative?

Islam is in some respects an incredibly fragile religion. It cannot stand any sort of criticism or critical examination. It cannot cope with any form of ridicule, such as cartoons of Mohammed, or burning of Korans. (People should be reading Korans not burning them, by the way.)

Islam particularly detests apostates – those who have abandoned their religion. Such people are extremely dangerous to Islam, especially those who had previously been devout and enthusiastic Muslims. Unsurprisingly, Sharia law demands the death penalty for apostasy. The question then becomes: how can Muslims be encouraged to leave Islam in large numbers?

There are multiple prongs of attack available:

- The Koran contains numerous scientific absurdities.
- Islam is immoral by modern standards. Or even by the standards of its origin some 14 centuries ago. (Judaism had by then abandoned stoning for adultery.)
- An increasing number of non-Muslims are gaining an understanding of Islam, and are able to defeat apologists for Islam during discussions.
- There are numerous inconsistencies between the Islamic narrative and archaeology. Archaeologist Dan Gibson has made some fascinating discoveries.
- Infidel technology is vastly superior to anything developed in Islamic lands, and this has been the case for several centuries. The Islamic mindset is stifling.
- Islamic scripture states that Muslims cannot be defeated militarily by non-Muslims. Koran 21:43. With a few exceptions, this has not been the case for centuries now. The fact that military defeat happens at all must be a setback to their strength of belief.
- Communication via the internet is now so prevalent, that Western concepts are inevitably leaking into the Islamic world. Brave women in Iran etc. are rebelling.

Persuading Muslims to abandon Islam is key. If you do a search on YouTube for the phrase: “why I left Islam” you will find numerous videos of ex-Muslims. Some convert to other religions, predominantly Christianity. Others give up on religion altogether. Overwhelmingly the reason that they give up on Islam is because of the immorality within it: the violence, intolerance, beheadings, and fragility. Finding a way to encourage all Muslims to leave is the challenge: they are our fellow human beings, and the greatest kindness that we can do for them, is to assist them to leave Islam. We must challenge those who shield Islam from criticism, including the globalist Pope Francis, and most politicians including Boris Johnson, Theresa May, David Cameron, Tony Blair etc.

# “GOOD” ISLAM?

The truth sounds like hate to those who hate the truth.

We must understand that Islam is dualistic: it is peaceful and it is violent. It depends on circumstances. Similar to a photon being both a particle and a wave – it depends on how it is viewed.

The dictionary definition of the word “good” includes: pleasant or enjoyable; of a high quality, standard, or level; skilful and successful; likely to result in benefit or success. A good idea, reason, method, or decision is a sensible or valid one. See:

<https://www.collinsdictionary.com/dictionary/english/good>

Is this broadly what Islamic scripture means by the word “good”? Unfortunately, no it is not. We must be alert to the reality that words that we are familiar with in English, may have quite a different meaning within an Islamic context.

The Koran can be confusing! There are numerous verses that describe “good” deeds as being rewarded in paradise. Superficially that sounds wonderful, but what does it truly mean?

Within the Koran the word “good” appears 348 times. Often as the accepted dictionary definition of the word. However also it has the Islamic meaning of the word, which can include violence towards non-Muslims. Here are some examples. Please consider for yourself whether their context conforms with the dictionary definition of “good”:

*Koran 2:216 Warfare is ordained for you, though it is hateful unto you; but it may happen that ye hate a thing which is good for you, and it may happen that ye love a thing which is bad for you. Allah knoweth, ye know not.*

*Koran 9:52 Say: Can ye await for us aught save one of two good things (death or victory in Allah's way)?...*

*Koran 61:13 And (He will give you) another (blessing) which ye love: help from Allah and present victory. Give good tidings (O Muhammad) to believers.*

*Koran 22:58 Those who fled their homes for the cause of Allah and then were slain or died, Allah verily will provide for them a good provision. Lo! Allah, He verily is Best of all who make provision.*

*Koran 4:95 Those of the believers who sit still, other than those who have a (disabling) hurt, are not on an equality with those who strive in the way of Allah with their wealth and lives. Allah hath conferred on those who strive with their wealth and lives a rank above the sedentary. Unto each Allah hath promised good, but He hath bestowed on those who strive a great reward above the sedentary;*

*Koran 3:126-127 Allah ordained this only as a message of good cheer for you, and that thereby your hearts might be at rest - Victory cometh only from Allah, the Mighty, the Wise - That He may cut off a part of those who disbelieve, or overwhelm them so that they retire, frustrated.*

*Koran 2:244-245 Fight in the way of Allah, and know that Allah is Hearer, Knower. Who is it that will lend unto Allah a goodly loan, so that He may give it increase manifold? Allah straiteneth and enlargeth. Unto Him ye will return.*

# ISLAMIC HATE SPEECH

There are increasingly “hate speech” laws in Western countries. These are intended for the prosecution of those people who say or write in a manner that is liable to cause hatred and violence. At the moment, the prosecutions have largely been of people who have criticised Islam and its associated evils, such as Muslim grooming gangs. In the UK, Nick Griffin, leader of the British National Party was an early recipient of such prosecutions. He was pointing out the existence of such gangs in the early 2000s, and in 2006 he was prosecuted twice! On both occasions a jury found him not guilty. See this article: “BNP leader 'claimed Qur'an allows rape of non-Muslims”

<https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2006/jan/18/race.religion>

More recently, Tommy Robinson has spoken honestly and accurately within two separate trials, pointing out that such gangs have their permission to rape captive girls within the Koran itself. On both occasions the judges have ignored him, and indeed criticised him. In both the Griffin and the Robinson trials, the prosecutors and judges are not interested in the underlying reality of the contents of the Koran. The courts are not interested in “the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth” if that involves criticising Islam. Judges are anxious to shield Islam itself from the criticism that it richly deserves. See the “Letter to Judges” chapter and the “Tommy Robinson” chapter.

We must examine the Koran, to see that Islam itself promotes “hate speech” and promotes hate-inducing writing. Be aware that in Islam “good” deeds include attacking and killing non-Muslims – an inversion of conventional morality. This causes confusion, evidently including confusing the Probation Service and the Security Service – see the chapter “Duty of Care” for an example where such confusion has resulted in the murder of two people by someone who described himself as a “good Muslim”.

The following verses have not been abrogated, in other words, they are as relevant today as when revealed some 14 centuries ago. The “Abrogated Koran” has key verses colour-coded by category. All of the verses quoted here are in the “unbelievers” and “jihad” categories. There are many more verses like these, this is just a sample of hatred in the Koran:

*Koran 2:216. Warfare is ordained for you, though it is hateful unto you; but it may happen that ye hate a thing which is good for you, and it may happen that ye love a thing which is bad for you. Allah knoweth, ye know not.*

*Koran 5:60 Shall I tell thee of a worse (case) than theirs for retribution with Allah? (Worse is the case of him) whom Allah hath cursed, him on whom His wrath hath fallen and of whose sort Allah hath turned some to apes and swine,*

*Koran 5:73. They surely disbelieve who say: Lo! Allah is the third of three; when there is no God save the One God. If they desist not from so saying a painful doom will fall on those of them who disbelieve.*

*Koran 9:5. Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush...*

*Koran 9:14 Fight them! Allah will chastise them at your hands, and He will lay them low and give you victory over them...*

*Koran 9:23 O ye who believe! Choose not your fathers nor your brethren for friends if they take pleasure in disbelief rather than faith. Whoso of you taketh them for friends, such are wrong-doers.*

*Koran 9:29. Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute [jizya] readily, being brought low.*

*Koran 9:41 Go forth, light-armed and heavy-armed, and strive with your wealth and your lives in the way of Allah! That is best for you if ye but knew.*

*Koran 9:52. Say: Can ye await for us aught save one of two good things (death or victory in Allah's way)? while we await for you that Allah will afflict you with a doom from Him or at our hands. Await then! Lo! We are awaiting with you.*

*Koran 9:73 O Prophet! Strive against the disbelievers and the hypocrites! Be harsh with them. Their ultimate abode is hell, a hapless journey's end.*

*Koran 9:113 It is not for the Prophet, and those who believe, to pray for the forgiveness of idolaters even though they may be near of kin (to them) after it hath become clear that they are people of hell-fire.*

*Koran 9:123 O ye who believe! Fight those of the disbelievers who are near to you, and let them find harshness in you...*

*Koran 5:33 The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land...*

*Koran 5:51 O ye who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians for friends. They are friends one to another. He among you who taketh them for friends is (one) of them. Lo! Allah guideth not wrongdoing folk.*

*Koran 48:20 Allah promiseth you much booty that ye will capture...*

*Koran 61:4 Lo! Allah loveth them who battle for His cause in ranks, as if they were a solid structure.*

*Koran 61:9 He it is Who hath sent His messenger with the guidance and the religion of truth, that He may make it conqueror of all religion however much idolaters may be averse.*

*Koran 58:22 Thou wilt not find folk who believe in Allah and the Last Day loving those who oppose Allah and His messenger, even though they be their fathers or their sons or their brethren or their clan...*

*Koran 13:34. For them is torment in the life of the world, and verily the doom of the Hereafter is more painful, and they have no defender from Allah.*



*Koran 4:74. Let those fight in the way of Allah who sell the life of this world for the other. Whoso fighteth in the way of Allah, be he slain or be he victorious, on him We shall bestow a vast reward.*

*Koran 4:89. They long that ye should disbelieve even as they disbelieve, that ye may be upon a level (with them). So choose not friends from them till they forsake their homes in the way of Allah; if they turn back (to enmity) then take them and kill them wherever ye find them, and choose no friend nor helper from among them...*

*Koran 4:100. Whoso migrateth for the cause of Allah will find much refuge and abundance in the earth...*

*Koran 4:101 And when ye go forth in the land, it is no sin for you to curtail (your) worship if ye fear that those who disbelieve may attack you. In truth the disbelievers are an open enemy to you.*

*Koran 4:141 ...and Allah will not give the disbelievers any way (of success) against the believers.*

*Koran 33:50 O Prophet! Lo! We have made lawful unto thee thy wives unto whom thou hast paid their dowries, and those whom thy right hand possesseth of those whom Allah hath given thee as spoils of war...*

*Koran 3:54 And they (the disbelievers) schemed, and Allah schemed (against them): and Allah is the best of schemers.*

*Koran 8:12-13 When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger. That is because they opposed Allah and His messenger. Whoso opposeth Allah and His messenger, (for him) lo! Allah is severe in punishment.*

*Koran 8:39 And fight them until persecution is no more, and religion is all for Allah...*

*Koran 8:67 It is not for any prophet to have captives until he hath made slaughter in the land...*

*Koran 2:80. And they say: The Fire (of punishment) will not touch us save for a certain number of days. Say: Have ye received a covenant from Allah - truly Allah will not break His covenant - or tell ye concerning Allah that which ye know not?*

# HUMAN RIGHTS

During World War II, the Allies adopted the 'Four Freedoms': freedom of speech, freedom of religion, freedom from fear, and freedom from want. The Universal Declaration of Human Rights (UDHR), created in 1948, followed on from these. United Nations member states voted to adopt the Declaration, with some notable exceptions: Saudi Arabia, for instance, stated that the UDHR was contrary to Sharia. They were correct: it is contrary to Islamic laws and the teachings of the Koran.

The UDHR constituted an excellent first step; however, it brought with it some problems. Most notably, the clauses within it are presumed to be of equivalent significance. This is a problem in some cases, such as when religious freedom is deemed to be of equal significance as gender equality. The religion of Islam does not recognize gender equality. There is, therefore, a clear need for a hierarchy of rights.

The right to freedom of religion is most glaringly incompatible with other rights where that religion is Islam. Christianity has also fallen short – for example, by blatantly discriminating against homosexuals. The European Convention on Human Rights (ECHR), which entered into force in 1953, recognizes the problem, see Article 9:

*Freedom of thought, conscience and religion.*

*Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief, in worship, teaching, practice and observance. Freedom to manifest one's religion or beliefs shall be subject only to such limitations as are prescribed by law and are necessary in a democratic society in the interests of public safety, for the protection of public order, health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others.*

The ECHR also includes numerous Articles relating to the functioning of the European Court of Human Rights which will be irrelevant for the UK when it leaves the European Union.

Unfortunately, the Court has seriously damaged its credibility in various cases. It has [October 2018] upheld an Austrian Court order, which *de facto* made it illegal to criticize Islam.

<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6316567/Woman-correctly-convicted-Austria-calling-Prophet-Mohammed-paedophile-ECHR-rules.html>

In this case, an Austrian citizen was prosecuted for suggesting that Mohammed might be described as a paedophile for having had a very young wife. Aisha married Mohammed when she was six years old, and the marriage was consummated when she was nine. The Court's ruling has thereby made it illegal to criticize the morality of the behaviour of Mohammed. The right to freedom of expression was deemed subordinate to 'religious feelings' in this case.

It is clear that Human Rights cannot be secured while Islam is a powerful force. The coexistence of the two is not possible. See the chapter "Human Rights vs Islam" for examples of where the Koran stands in opposition to Human Rights.

UDHR Article 19 states that we must have freedom of opinion and freedom to express this. Islam abjures freedom: witness the fatwa against Salman Rushdie. The attacks on Danish cartoonists effectively created the death penalty for blasphemy. The UK has barred Armenian-American scholar Robert Spencer from entering the country, breaching this Article – and this breach of human rights has been uncontested by Church or State.

Islam is incompatible with Human Rights and democratic societies. Allah's laws are regarded as superior to 'man-made' laws. Islam is seen to be contrary to public safety: killing infidels and apostates is mandated in the Koran. It contravenes public order: Muslims carrying placards in the UK which incite murder are free from arrest. Islam is contrary to health: marriage between first cousins is allowed in the Koran. Islam is contrary to morals: it is immoral to implement cruel and inhuman punishments such as cutting off hands and feet. Islam will utterly destroy our rights and freedoms when it is in a position to do so – in the latter half of this century, if demographic trends continue.

# A TEACHER WAS BEHEADED IN PARIS

## ALLAHU AKBAR

A teacher was beheaded by a Muslim man after he had discussed free speech in his classroom. Before discussing this topic, he had asked Muslim pupils to leave the room. The article: "Footage captures the moment Chechen gunman, 18, is shot by French police after BEHEADING a teacher who 'showed his class cartoons of the Prophet Mohammed during lesson on freedom'" in the Daily Mail states that: "[the teacher] Samuel P. had 'invited Muslim students out of the classroom' before showing a Charlie Hebdo caricature of the Prophet crouching with a star drawn on his buttocks and the inscription 'A star is born'." Later, the murderer shouted "Allahu Akbar". He was shot by police.

There can be no mistaking that the motivation for this was Islam. Islam itself. Politicians must now understand that there can be no excuses, that "it is nothing to do with the religion of Islam" or other such deceit. However they cannot yet bring themselves to accurately blame Islam itself. President Macron called it an "Islamist" attack, as far as can be seen from reports, he did not outright deny the connection with Islam. He did however say that the attack should not divide France. Is it not a bit late for such a hope? France, and indeed many Western countries are already divided – it is impossible for Islam to become integrated, the evidence is in the Koran itself: the verse Koran 5:51 states that Muslims must not befriend Jews or Christians. This verse has not been abrogated. Koran 9:23 states that Muslims must not take unbelievers, even family members, as friends. This also has not been abrogated. How does anyone think that integration is remotely possible, given that Islam itself teaches separation? Maybe President Macron has not read the Koran? If he had, and properly understood the huge scale of the problem, he would surely not come out with such irresponsibly deceitful statements. France is already divided,

and no amount of deceitful wishful thinking will unite it. The Koran is very clear on this point.

## BEHEADING IN THE KORAN

There are numerous verses in the Koran that instruct Muslims to attack unbelievers. There are verses that do specifically command beheading, notably Koran 47:4 and 8:12. Note however that Koran 47:4 has been abrogated by the “verse of the sword” Koran 9:5.

*Koran 47:4 So when you meet those who disbelieve [in battle], strike [their] necks...*

Take note of the possibility that apologists for Islam may quote Koran 47:4 to deceitfully claim that beheading only applies during a battle. This verse goes on to explain that prisoners taken during battle should be tied up, i.e. not beheaded. We know however that this verse was not followed because Mohammed himself slew hundreds of Jewish prisoners. The apologists will of course not mention that this verse has been abrogated by a more intolerant verse, nor will they mention that Mohammed himself massacred Jewish prisoners.

What is interesting to note however is that the Koran can attempt to obscure the full, harsh reality. And this is the case with Koran 8:12, which has not been abrogated. See these translations into English:

*Koran 8:12 "Remember, O Prophet," when your Lord revealed to the angels, "I am with you. So make the believers stand firm. I will cast horror into the hearts of the disbelievers. So strike their necks and strike their fingertips." Dr. Mustafa Khattab, the Clear Quran*

*Koran 8:12 When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger. Pickthall*

The reality is of course, that striking at the neck would sever the important arteries and death would follow. At that point, whether the head is entirely severed or not seems unimportant, however Islam has created piles of human heads on numerous occasions, and shows no signs of abating.

## **VIVE LA FRANCE**

France has traditionally promoted secularism – the strict separation of religion from the state. France has also upheld the virtues: Liberté, égalité, fraternité – liberty, equality, fraternity. None of these virtues are compatible with Islam.

**This attack on the schoolteacher has amply demonstrated that secularism cannot exist now in France: even though all Muslim pupils were asked to leave the classroom before the discussions on free speech were started, nevertheless one Muslim pupil remained. That one pupil was enough to effectively shut down free speech. This classroom is a microcosm of the entire nation: it indicates that complete freedom is not possible in France, if even a single Muslim remains in France.**

## **GERMANY**

In Germany an 11 year old has threatened his teacher: “Muslim pupil, 11, threatens to BEHEAD his teacher in Germany: Boy had ‘declared it was okay to kill anyone who insulted the Prophet after minute’s silence was held for Samuel Paty”” <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-8938311/Muslim-pupil-11-threatens-BEHEAD-teacher-Germany.html>

# LETTER TO EDUCATION SECRETARY

TO: Gavin Williamson MP

19<sup>th</sup> October 2020

Dear Gavin,

## BEHEADING OF A TEACHER IN PARIS

The attack on a teacher in Paris was shocking. However it is not at all surprising. If you have read the Koran you will know how intolerant it is of any criticism of Islam. There are numerous verses that seek to suppress any criticism of Islam itself, for example:

*Koran 9:61 ...Those who vex the messenger of Allah, for them there is a painful doom.*

*Koran 9:63 Know they not that whoso opposeth Allah and His messenger, his verily is fire of hell, to abide therein? That is the extreme abasement.*

*Koran 9:73 O Prophet! Strive against the disbelievers and the hypocrites! Be harsh with them. Their ultimate abode is hell, a hapless journey's end.*

*Koran 5:33 The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;*

*Koran 22:39 Sanction is given unto those who fight because they have been wronged; and Allah is indeed Able to give them victory;*

One of the lessons to be learned from the attack is that having even one Muslim pupil in the class, when Islam is discussed critically, is sufficient for it to be a death sentence for the teacher. The further implication is that there cannot be mixed classes of Muslims and non-Muslims, particularly for History or RE classes. And probably not for Science classes either, given the numerous scientific absurdities within the Koran. A Science teacher would not know when they might



trigger a Muslim pupil – for example by truthfully stating that the sun is a million times larger than the earth – this is contrary to the teachings in the Koran, which describes the sun being much smaller than the earth. Regrettable as it may seem, the inescapable logic of this attack on a teacher is that there may have to be a complete segregation of schools into Muslim and non-Muslim areas. We do have to face the harsh reality that Islam itself is simply incompatible with the modern world - as demonstrated clearly within Islamic scripture, the intolerant preachings of Muslim clerics, and the observable behaviour. No matter how many times politicians such as President Macron call for unity within society, it fails to acknowledge the reality that already exists: there can be no unity between Islam and non-Islam. The Koran itself makes this reality abundantly clear:

*Koran 5:80 Thou seest many of them making friends with those who disbelieve. Surely ill for them is that which they themselves send on before them: that Allah will be wroth with them and in the doom they will abide.*

*Koran 61:9 He it is Who hath sent His messenger with the guidance and the religion of truth, that He may make it conqueror of all religion however much idolaters may be averse.*

*Koran 4:89 They long that ye should disbelieve even as they disbelieve, that ye may be upon a level (with them). So choose not friends from them till they forsake their homes in the way of Allah; if they turn back (to enmity) then take them and kill them wherever ye find them, and choose no friend nor helper from among them,*

Nobody has the authority to change even a single word in the Koran, nor is there any permission given to pick and choose verses in the vain hope of describing Islam as “peaceful”. Look up “abrogation” to see why this is so: [https://wikiislam.net/wiki/Abrogation\\_\(Naskh\)](https://wikiislam.net/wiki/Abrogation_(Naskh))

I have written an article “A teacher was beheaded in Paris”. Please do read this short article, as it shows the linkage between the verses in the Koran, and the behaviour of the attacker. If any such attack in schools were to be planned in the UK, then you are ultimately responsible for averting it.

However you do not have the tools to do so while there is a denial of reality within Government: that Islam itself is the problem.

The Prevent programme has clearly failed. It was entirely foreseeable that it would fail anyway because it is based on a false theological premise – that there is such a thing as “moderate” Islam. It is clearly not so – just spend 10 minutes reading the chronologically later revealed chapters of the Koran and you will see it for yourself.

An opinion poll commissioned by the Hope Not Hate organisation has shown that some 61% of Conservative Party members have a dim view of Islam. How can a Conservative Government hope to persuade the general public that Islam is peaceful and compatible with modern values, if it cannot even persuade the majority of its own Party members?

In the run up to the 2016 EU referendum I assisted with the campaign to leave. On numerous occasions whilst handing out leaflets I was called a “racist” and a “Nazi”. Neither of which is true. These false accusations did not stop me. The Conservative Party needs to grow a backbone, and ridicule the accusations of “Islamophobia” levelled by the Muslim Council of Britain. Criticising Islam is not “a form of racism”, as numerous ex-Muslims will attest. A number of your party members have been expelled for writing honestly about Islam - I am in contact with several of them. Your party should not be expelling members for being honest and truthful. There can be no doubt that if Sir Winston Churchill were alive today, he would also be expelled from the Conservative Party. Did you see what he wrote about Islam?

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_River\\_War](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_River_War)

# RELIGIOUS EXEMPTION FROM INHERITANCE TAX

The payment of inheritance tax represents a huge transfer of wealth in the UK from non-Muslims to Muslims. Can non-Muslims find an argument, based on religious principles, to be exempt from paying inheritance tax? Possibly...

The UK no longer operates according to the fundamental legal principle of “one law for everyone, and everyone subject to the same law”. That principle was abandoned when Muslims and Jews were permitted to be cruel to animals, using non-stun slaughter. Non-religious abattoirs must use proper pre-stunning, and it is illegal for them not to. Sikhs who wear turbans are exempt from the law requiring everyone else to wear a helmet when riding a motorcycle. Sikhism is a relatively newly invented religion, started in 1526.

Let us invent a new religion, based very loosely on Tibetan Buddhism, which will hopefully exempt the followers from paying inheritance tax. You are very welcome to join this religion, which I call “Diamoniteism”. The joining fee is only 1% of the anticipated tax saving. I stated this name as my religion, in the 2011 census, and so the existence of this religion has already been notified to the authorities.

The Dalai Lama, a cheerful chap who is generous with his pearls of wisdom, has stated that he will not be reincarnated in any country controlled by the Chinese Government. The Dalai Lamas are believed to be reincarnations of each other, in succession. In order to avoid inheritance tax, you must be a certified member of the Faith of Diamoniteism. You must also indicate in your will, properly witnessed, that your intention is that you will be reincarnated to someone who you specify. Your daughter or grand-daughter for example. Once her baby is born, (after your death), for legal inheritance purposes it will be you! And that baby may thus receive your property without any inheritance tax liability whatsoever!

*NOTE: this is currently a spoof concept to demonstrate the absurdities of not having “one law for all”. It may be pursued seriously if there is significant interest in it.*

# CAN ISLAM BE REFORMED?

There are those such as Ed Husain who argue in favour of a reformation of Islam, with the hope that it could be more peaceful, tolerant, rational and scientific. See his article in the Spectator: “Macron is preparing for intellectual battle against Islamism - Muslim thinkers offer a remedy to fundamentalism”. Published on 14<sup>th</sup> November 2020. <https://www.spectator.com.au/2020/11/islams-enlightenment/>

He cites several Islamic philosophers: Averroes, Ibn Khaldun (1332-1406), and Ibn Rushd (1126-1198), as examples of what he terms “Enlightenment Islam”. The fundamentalist scholar Al-Ghazali (d.1111) took a literalist approach, he regarded such philosophers as irreligious.

While Ed Hussain does indeed raise some interesting points, unfortunately he significantly loses credibility in this article, by describing Mohammed as, quote: “After all, for most of his life, the Prophet Mohammed was an Arabian trader. Or, in modern terms, an asset manager.” There is no mention in the article that some of the assets were slaves. No mention that he massacred prisoners, including hundreds of Jews who he murdered with his own hand. Significantly there is no mention in the article that the Koran contains numerous violent and intolerant verses which have not been abrogated. The article seems to be an attempt to sugar coat Islam, by omission.

Even though the article has significant flaws, nevertheless it is still worth asking the question: can Islam be reformed? There is a “Koran only” movement in Islam. This seeks to downplay other Islamic scriptures, which of course prevent any attempt to reform. The Koran itself is an impenetrable barrier. There is still the problem of the violent, intolerant verses. Is there a theological basis for ignoring them? Can they be seen to be of their time and of particular circumstances, and thus not relevant for today? Sadly, there seems to be no such hope – abrogation prohibits it. Islam is of necessity fundamentalist: if the Koran is to be believed at all - it is all or nothing. Any apologists for a “reformed” version are simply delaying the inevitable necessity: to tackle Islam itself.

# SWEARING AN OATH

*Koran 66:2 Allah hath made lawful for you (Muslims) absolution from your oaths (of such a kind), and Allah is your Protector. He is the Knower, the Wise.*

Note that this verse has not been abrogated, and so it is clear that Muslims are permitted to break their oaths.

I have performed my civic duty by serving as a juror in a criminal court. It is vitally important that all jurors must try the defendant according to the evidence and to perform the duty truthfully. At the start of the trial, every juror must swear an oath while holding a holy book of their choice, or, alternatively, make a non-religious affirmation.

The oath is: "I swear [by almighty God / by Allah / by Waheguru / on the Gita] that I will faithfully try the defendant and give a true verdict according to the evidence."

The defendants and witnesses must also swear oaths, or make affirmations, of appropriate wording.

This legal procedure is necessary; however, it does have a serious logical flaw. Namely: it assumes that the religion chosen mandates the followers of that religion to tell the truth. This is certainly the case for Judaism and Christianity – truth telling is one of the Ten Commandments. However, it most certainly is not the case in Islam. (My knowledge of the Hindu and Sikh religions is too limited for me to comment on them.)

Within Islam there are several types of lying permitted, namely: "taqiyya", "kitman", "tawriya", and "muruna".

Given that Islam permits lying, particularly to non-Muslims, and that there is also the teaching that the laws of Allah are superior to man-made laws, it therefore is illogical for a Muslim defendant, witness, or juror to be permitted to swear an oath invoking Allah while holding the Koran.

Legislation should be introduced to ban the swearing of oaths to Allah while holding the Koran.

# COUNT DANKULA

“Count Dankula” is the online name of Markus Meechan. He is a YouTuber and a comedian. He came to the attention of the mainstream media after he posted a video of himself training his girlfriend's dog to do a Nazi salute. This clearly was intended as a humorous activity, and whether or not you think it was funny, the underlying intention was for comedic effect. It got him into a lot of trouble! Meechan was arrested and convicted of being "grossly offensive" under the Communications Act 2003, following a trial in March 2018. Further details are here:

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mark\\_Meechan](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mark_Meechan)

The court ruled that Meechan's claim that the video was a joke intended for his girlfriend "lacked credibility" as Meechan's girlfriend did not subscribe to the YouTube channel to which the video was posted. This ruling is clearly absurd – anyone can view YouTube videos, whether a subscriber or not. It is very easy to send someone a link.

At the time, the law appears to have required that intention be proven. The intention of hostility to Jews would need to have been proven but appears not to have been done. It was clearly intended to be humorous. If the proposed Hate Crimes bill is passed in Scotland, even that level of protection of free expression may be gone. We are on an extremely dangerous slippery slope towards totalitarianism. It seems to be preparing us for Islam to take over. Islam never permits humour at its own expense. And if we cannot have humour any more then the classic comedy show “Fawlty Towers” must also be banned, at least the episode where John Cleese was goose-stepping and “not mentioning the war”.

Markus Meechan was interviewed on the Hearts of Oak channel, and discussed the proposed Hate Speech law:

“Markus Meechan (Count Dankula) - Why are the SNP destroying free speech in Scotland”

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4cJWgZ\\_dIFs](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4cJWgZ_dIFs)



# DHIMMIFIED LAW COMMISSION

The Law Commission has published a document: “Hate crime laws A consultation paper”. It was published on the 23<sup>rd</sup> September 2020. It is available here:

<https://s3-eu-west-2.amazonaws.com/lawcom-prod-storage-11jsxou24uy7q/uploads/2020/10/Hate-crime-final-report.pdf>

It is applicable to England and Wales. I had anticipated that this would be the next move – as “hate crimes” are being updated in Scotland, it seemed logical that other parts of the UK would soon be subjected to such concepts. See the chapter: “Scottish Hate Crimes Legislation”.

The Law Commission is inviting responses, with a closing date of 24<sup>th</sup> December 2020. The details of where to respond to are within the document. I have found that they reply to my responses via their email address:

[hate.crime@lawcommission.gov.uk](mailto:hate.crime@lawcommission.gov.uk)

See the next chapter for my correspondence with them. I do urge you to write to them too. Of course using your own words, and making your own points.

The document is lengthy and is a slog to get through. Fortunately the Free Speech Union has identified the key problems within it, and their article is copied below.

If you are concerned by the loss of our traditional freedoms, I do recommend that you join and donate to the Free Speech Union. Once our freedoms have gone, they will probably be gone forever. It is now or never, if you want to help to save Western civilisation. The FSU website:

<https://freespeechunion.org/>

The FSU article is available here:

<https://freespeechunion.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/11/Ten-reasons-to-throw-out-the-Law-Commissions-anti-free-speech-proposals.pdf>



## **The Law Commission would make Mohammed cartoons illegal:**

### **Ten reasons to throw out the Law Commission's Anti-Free Speech Proposals**

The Law Commission, an unelected quango that recommends changes to the law in England and Wales, has published a 533-page consultation on reforms to “hate crime and hate speech laws”. Its proposals are chilling. The new Bill it wants to bring before the House of Commons is tantamount to an Anti-Free Speech Bill which is an all-out attack on freedom of expression. Andrew Tettenborn, a law professor at Swansea University, describes the Commission’s proposals as “the Scottish Hate Crime Bill on steroids”.

#### **1. The Law Commission wants to make the *Charlie Hebdo* cartoons illegal**

Freedom of expression is the linchpin of a democratic society, but the Law Commission suggests it is merely one among “[other] rights” and should not necessarily take priority when “setting parameters for acceptable conduct”.

What are those parameters? The Commission suggests that “inflammatory cartoons” should not be covered by our right to free speech.

The Commission writes: “Several recent incidents involving inflammatory images create grounds for concern... These include Islamophobic cartoons...”

The Commission is concerned that, as the law stands, a person who sent another person an “inflammatory cartoon” can only be prosecuted under section 127(1) of the Communications Act 2003. It then goes on to complain:

“However, this does not carry the same gravity or labelling as the stirring up offences. It does not reflect the fundamental harm involved, which is not that it is offensive, but that it incites hatred.”

The Commission refers to various cartoons in the Consultation, but it is clear that its plans include the cartoons that were published in *Charlie Hebdo* and resulted in 12 people being murdered in a terrorist attack. The Commission calls Mohammed cartoons “infamous” and suggests that “the British media were right not to publish them”.<sup>[1]</sup>

The Law Commission says that the offence of “stirring up hatred” under the Public Order Act 1986 should be extended beyond written material, which would mean that people who publish “inflammatory images”, i.e. newspaper and magazine editors, could face up to seven years in jail.

If the law of England and Wales was changed in this way – and publishing “offensive” cartoons became a hate crime – that would represent an extraordinary victory for terrorism.

[1] The Commission outlined the views of American jurist Ronald Dworkin on the Mohammed cartoons, stating: “Discussing the infamous “Danish cartoons”, Dworkin acknowledged that... the British media were right not to publish them in the interests of public order...”. This calls the cartoons “infamous”, without quotation marks, as if this were beyond dispute. Its use of the word “acknowledged” suggests there was no question that “the British media were right not to publish them”. (p.67).

<https://s3-eu-west-2.amazonaws.com/lawcom-prod-storage-11jsxou24uy7q/uploads/2020/10/Hate-crime-final-report.pdf>

## **2. The Commission will effectively scrap the need to show “intent”**

Currently, a conviction for “stirring up hatred” usually requires the court to show intent – that the accused *intended* to stir up hatred. The Commission wants to make it easier for the court to secure a conviction. If its plans become law, it won’t matter how your tweet or cartoon was meant. A court could simply decide it was “likely” to

stir up hatred (or when there was an intention this need not have involved any threatening, abusive or insulting words at all), which will be enough to secure a criminal conviction, meaning up to seven years in jail.

### **3. The Law Commission wants many more characteristics to be “protected”**

The law already outlines five “protected characteristics” (race, religion, sexual orientation, disability, and transgender identity), whereby a “hate crime” is committed when offences are “motivated by hostility” or the offender “demonstrates hostility” to a person or group who has any of these characteristics.

The Commission wants many more characteristics to be protected. It wants to classify women – over half the population – as a protected group, making “misogyny” illegal. It suggests that “age” could be a protected characteristic; that “race” could include “immigrants” and “asylum seekers”; that “sexual orientation” could include “asexuals”; that “transgender identity” should include cross-dressers; and that “sex workers” could become a protected identity group, so expressing disapproval of prostitution could be a hate crime.

We know from an FOI request that the police forces of England and Wales recorded 120,000 “non-crime hate incidents” in the past five years. That means the police have been investigating an average of 66 people a day whom they suspect of having committed a hate crime under the existing law. Just how busy will the police become if the number of “protected” characteristics is increased in the way the Law Commission proposes?

### **4. The protection of “philosophical belief” stifles free debate**

The Commission suggests special legal protection for non-religious philosophical beliefs like humanism. No belief system should be “protected” from robust intellectual challenge, but to protect a philosophy rooted in the Enlightenment idea of rational and limitless enquiry would be laughable. The Commission even suggests that “alternative subcultures” should be among the groups that should have “protected” status and gives “punks” as an example.

Do punks – famous for being anarchists and loathing state authority – really need special state protection? These plans would balkanise society, encouraging more and more people to see themselves as victims in virtue of the “oppressed” identity group they belong to.

Surely, we should be encouraging all our citizens to see themselves as autonomous individuals who can shape their own destiny?

## **5. The plans are an attack on equality before the law**

The Law Commission wants victims of crime to be treated differently depending on whether they're a member of a "protected" group, which is at odds with the principle of equality before the law. The Commission approvingly quotes a Critical Race Theorist who says: "The hostility demonstrated towards certain groups is more blameworthy...hatred of specified groups causes a different type of harm to society than that of the underlying offence."

If we abandon the principle of equality before the law, we will further divide society, not create more social cohesion, which is one of the Law Commission's professed aims.

As President Obama said: "The strongest weapon against hateful speech is not repression; it is more speech."

## **6. The Law Commission's plans mean more thought-control**

The Commission says: "The whole point of hate-crime law... is to educate the public". Criminalising misogyny, it says, would remind people that "negative attitudes towards women are not acceptable". But the law does not exist to control people's thoughts and our opinions are no business of the state. As one writer put it: "The [consultation] drips with contempt for the British public: we are either hateful and in need of re-education, or pathetic and in need of protection."

## **7. The Law Commission's plan for reducing hate crime will have the opposite effect**

In 2012, the "Cross-Government Hate Crime Programme" tried to use "positive images" to "change attitudes".

Clearly, this didn't work or the Law Commission wouldn't feel the need to do more. It is demanding that a new "Hate Crime Commissioner" be created to promote even more re-education programmes (or, in the Commission's words, to "challenge prejudicial attitudes").

But there is no evidence that these sorts of campaigns, or criminalising "hate speech", leads to less of it. In fact, the Law Commission implies that the result of ever more laws against "hate

crimes” has been an increase in the very problem these laws are designed to tackle.

We share the Law Commission's desire to reduce hateful behaviour, but this isn't the way to go about it.

Recorded hateful behaviour frequently increases, instead of falls, after hate crime laws are introduced.

## **8. There is already too much surveillance of speech. The Law Commission wants even more**

The Commission claims there are “barriers to reporting” hate crimes, like “lack of trust in law enforcement agencies”.

In fact, police forces have already established “[portals](#)” to make it easier for people to report their fellow citizens for speech-crimes without ever visiting a police station – one of the reason they find themselves investigating an average of 66 reports a day that turn out not to be hate crimes and have to be re-classified as “non-crime hate incidents”.

## **9. The Law Commission proposes to sideline the Attorney General**

At present, if the Crown Prosecution Service wants to prosecute someone for stirring up hatred it needs the consent of the Attorney General. This stays the hand of over-zealous prosecutors who want to haul people into the courts for expressing ideas they disapprove of. The Commission wants to do away with this safeguard.

Henceforth, all that would be required would be the consent of the Director of Public Prosecutions. It even criticises what it calls the “reluctance” of Attorneys General to prosecute people for “stirring up” offenses.

Shouldn't we be celebrating that “reluctance”, given that a successful prosecution could see someone being jailed for a slip of the tongue?

## **10. The Law Commission wants people to be prosecuted for conversations at the dinner table or in the bedroom**

Hate speech laws do not currently cover what you say in the privacy of your own home – there is a “dwelling exemption”.

The Commission wants to scrap this. If you use words “likely” to “stir up hatred” against a vast array of “protected” groups at the

dinner table – again, without intending to – you will be liable for prosecution and could end up being jailed for seven years.

One of the hallmarks of a totalitarian society is that the state's writ extends into every nook and cranny of people's lives, eroding the distinction between private and public. Is this what the Law Commission wants? To set children against parents, husbands and against wives, all in the name of boosting social cohesion?

In the Soviet Union, surveillance like this made [parents fear their own children](#).

Historian Orlando Figes quoted one Soviet woman: “We were brought up to keep our mouths shut. ‘You’ll get into trouble for your tongue’ – that’s what people said to us children all the time. We went through life afraid to talk. Mama used to say that every other person was an informer. We were afraid of our neighbours, and especially of the police.”

This is not the kind of country we want to live in.

Dr Radomir Tylecote

Research Director, The Free Speech Union

November 2020

[Click here to join the FSU](#)

<https://freespeechunion.org/join/>



# LETTER TO THE LAW COMMISSION

Sent on the 18<sup>th</sup> November 2020

Dear Sir or Madam, I would like to respond to the “Hate crime laws - consultation paper”. Before I submit detailed questions or observations, could you please clarify the following point:

If the recommendations made in the consultation paper were indeed to be enacted and put into law, would it then become illegal to make any or all of these example statements? Or would they be permissible under the principle of freedom of expression?

Note that these are hypothetical statements, I am not myself advocating these sentiments, merely demonstrating them as examples. Please indicate which of these numbered statements would become illegal, if any. Thank you.

- 1) “Muslims are the worst kind of animals”
- 2) “Be merciful to one another but be hard towards Muslims”
- 3) “Muslims are perverse”
- 4) “Strike terror into the hearts of Muslims and strike off their heads and fingertips”
- 5) “Fight the Muslims who are near to you”
- 6) “When Muslims make mischief against you murder and crucify them”

## FIRST REPLY FROM LAW COMMISSION

Received on the 18<sup>th</sup> November 2020

At present an offence of stirring up religious hatred is committed if threatening words or behaviour are used with intent to stir up hatred against a group defined by reference to religious belief or lack of belief.

Under our proposals, an offence would be committed if:

- words were used with intent to stir up religious hatred, or
- threatening or abusive words or behaviour were used in circumstances where they were likely to stir up religious hatred AND the person knew or ought to have known the

words were threatening or abusive, AND the person knew or ought to have known that the words were likely to stir up hatred.

We also propose to retain the provisions in 29J of the Public Order Act which protect discussion, criticism or expressions of antipathy, dislike, ridicule, insult or abuse of particular religions or the beliefs or practices of their adherents, or of any other belief system or the beliefs or practices of its adherents, or proselytising or urging adherents of a different religion or belief system to cease practising their religion or belief system.

Whether a particular phrase would or would not be lawful would therefore depend on the circumstances and intent of the person.

Kind regards,

Ruby

Ruby Ward | Law Commission

Research Assistant | Criminal Law Team

## **MY RESPONSE TO THE FIRST REPLY**

Sent on the 19<sup>th</sup> November 2020

Ruby, thank you for the reply.

As I understand it, and to put it into straightforward terms: if the consultation paper proposals are implemented into law, then:

- It would still be permissible to criticise and ridicule a religion.
- Someone who incites hatred or violence would be prosecuted.

In a nutshell, is that the core of the proposals?

It would be extremely helpful to examine examples. Could you please answer my original question regarding which of

the six example statements would be likely to be prosecuted or not, if the proposals are implemented. We must have concrete examples.

Please refer to these six example quotes. Suppose six different individuals had put one of these quotes onto their social media page, respectively, and that these social media posts had been brought to the attention of the police. Which of them would be taken to trial? And for what reason?

Presumably examples 1) and 3) are merely expressing antipathy, and in the absence of any other evidence, on their own would not lead to a successful prosecution?

Example 2) is expressing antipathy but is additionally expressing a call for action by third parties to do something, although in a vague, non-specific way. In this example “be hard towards Muslims”. If this was the only evidence that the court had to examine, would the person posting it on social media be found guilty of stirring up religious hatred or not?

Examples 4), 5), and 6) are definitely expressing antipathy. However they are also very definitely expressing calls for specific action by third parties: they are demanding that the third parties undertake violent murderous behaviour. Specifically: 4) “Strike terror...strike off their heads and fingertips”, 5) “Fight...”, 6) “...murder and crucify them”. Such statements must surely be prosecuted if the Law Commission proposals are implemented, and would very probably result in conviction. The intentions are clearly encapsulated within the statements themselves. Therefore there would be little requirement to examine other evidence – other than to ascertain that the person making the statement indeed intended that it be taken at face value and within its straightforward meaning (for example to exclude: that it was part of a humorous comment in a wider context, and in that context was clearly not intended to be taken seriously). Would you agree? I do need to press you to answer these questions, with reference to these six example quotes. Otherwise, without concrete examples, it is not easy to understand the proposals. We do need to examine solid

examples, rather than simply making generalised statements of intent. With such examples, we can examine what threshold is applicable for the decisions to prosecute or not.

## **THE LAW COMMISSION HAS NOT REPLIED**

As of the 24<sup>th</sup> November 2020 the Law Commission has not replied.

They have not replied specifically whether any of the six example statements would be illegal under their proposed new law. Maybe they have realised that if even one of these statements were to be illegal then the Koran itself would be illegal too. Of course, these statements have equivalents within the Koran, the word “Muslims” has been substituted for “disbelievers”.

This is a significant test for the Law Commission. If they do eventually acknowledge that at least some of these example statements would be illegal, but that the Koran itself would not be banned, then that difference in treatment would itself be hugely problematic. They would have abandoned the key and fundamental legal principle of ONE LAW FOR EVERYONE, AND EVERYONE SUBJECT TO THE SAME LAW. Without this principle, the entire legal system loses credibility. This is not a new principle. It has its beginnings in the Magna Carta – that even Kings are not above the rule of law. We shall see.. are Muslims going to be above the law? The next year or so will determine whether these ancient legal principles have been torn up or not. Here are the verses in the Koran corresponding to the six example statements:

- 1) “Lo! the worst of beasts in Allah's sight are the ungrateful who will not believe” Koran 8:55
- 2) “Muhammad is the messenger of Allah. And those with him are hard against the disbelievers and merciful among themselves...” Koran 48:29
- 3) “And the Jews say: Ezra is the son of Allah, and the Christians say: The Messiah is the son of Allah. That is their

saying with their mouths. They imitate the saying of those who disbelieved of old. Allah (Himself) fighteth against them. How perverse are they!” Koran 9:30

4) “When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger” Koran 8:12

5) “O ye who believe! Fight those of the disbelievers who are near to you, and let them find harshness in you, and know that Allah is with those who keep their duty (unto Him).” Koran 9:123

6) “The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;” Koran 5:33

Note that none of these verses have been abrogated. Therefore they remain as relevant and actionable by Muslims today as when revealed some 14 centuries ago. There are numerous similar verses, which are also commands to action by devout Muslims. There is no real scope for peaceful or tolerant interpretations of such verses – their meaning is clear. Of necessity Islam is a fundamentalist religion, the Koran itself makes that perfectly clear. There is no theological basis for moderate interpretations – the more moderate verses have been abrogated by the intolerant, violent verses. There is zero option available to pick and choose the “nice” verses.

# LETTER TO JUDGES

Your Honour, I write to you on the subject of truthfulness, and how it relates to the swearing of oaths. Where an oath is sworn to a higher entity – God, for example – the premise appears to be that by disrespecting that entity in giving a falsehood, some chastisement from them is expected to follow. This could work if the juror, witness, or defendant who swears the oath believes that God wishes him or her to be truthful. This is the case in Christianity and Judaism; one of the Ten Commandments is not to bear false witness. However, there appears to be no such constraint within Islamic scriptures. Indeed, Muslims are ‘permitted’ to tell lies under certain circumstances, and there is no moral impediment against this; see the “Swearing an Oath” section in the enclosed book. Therefore, for a Muslim to swear an oath on a copy of the Koran appears to be meaningless. It would also seem to be meaningless for a Muslim to make a non-religious affirmation. It is not clear what can be done to resolve this matter. It is clear, however, that the current requirement for Muslims to swear an oath on the Koran is entirely unsatisfactory.

Regarding the retroactive change of rules applied to Tommy Robinson in the Central Criminal Court: the judges in effect added a clause to the Judicial College document “Reporting Restrictions Guide”. Rather than permitting reporting of information already in the public domain, they instituted a further restriction, then applied their own new clause retroactively to Mr Robinson! A precedent of retroactive laws thus having been made, there is every likelihood of their being applied in future for the crime of blasphemy, with those who have previously criticised Islam. In 2008 Archbishop Dr Rowan Williams stated that it is inevitable elements of Sharia law will be introduced. A general effect of retroactive laws could be that any existing verdicts may be overturned by Sharia.

At his first hearing for Contempt of Court, on 22<sup>nd</sup> May 2017 at Canterbury Crown Court, Judge Heather Norton criticised Robinson for using phrases such as: “Muslim child rapists”. At another hearing, at the Royal Courts of Justice, report dated 9th July 2019, the report states: “he gave graphic and disturbing examples of other historic sexual offences committed by Muslim men; and suggested that ‘sexual slaves’ are permitted, if not encouraged, by Islam as a religion”

Robinson was, correctly, identifying that the sexual attacks on girls are indeed in accordance with instructions in Islamic scriptures. The judges appeared to want to suppress this truth. And yet the truth is freely available in the public domain, and so it is fruitless to attempt to suppress it. These verses in the Koran are clear enough on this matter:

Koran 4:3, 4:24, 23:1-6, 33:50, 33:59, 70:30 An annotated edition of the Koran is free via <http://hellish2050.com/>

We must strive to speak the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. It is deeply concerning that the Courts are attempting to suppress the true root of the Muslim rape gangs, namely the teachings in the Koran, and the acts of Mohammed. With an estimated 19,000 girls at least raped in 2019, it is extremely irresponsible for those in authority, including the Courts, to continue to deny the truth. And by doing so they are supporting the worst aspects of Islam. The paradox is that Tommy Robinson, in his unorthodox and controversial approach, is supporting traditional values and true justice. While the Courts, by suppressing this truth about the root being Islam itself, are in effect ushering in Sharia law. And delaying the time that these 19,000 girls can expect to be properly protected.

Reference: Muslim rape gangs exploited 19,000 children in past year, actual figure may be much higher Jihad Watch, Dec 30 2019. <https://www.jihadwatch.org/2019/12/uk-official-figures-show-muslim-rape-gangs-exploited-19000-children-in-past-year-actual-figure-may-be-much-higher>

*NOTE: No judges have replied.*

# THE “SUPREME” COURT

The so-called “Supreme” Court was instigated by Tony Blair. He messed around with the way the legal system was organised. Formerly, the House of Lords had the role of Supreme Court. See Wikipedia, quote:

*As authorised by the Constitutional Reform Act 2005, Part 3, Section 23(1), the Supreme Court of the United Kingdom was formally established on 1 October 2009 and is a non-ministerial government department of the Government of the United Kingdom.*

*It assumed the judicial functions of the House of Lords, which had been exercised by the Lords of Appeal in Ordinary (commonly called "Law Lords"), the 12 judges appointed as members of the House of Lords to carry out its judicial business as the Appellate Committee of the House of Lords. Its jurisdiction over devolution matters had previously been exercised by the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council.*

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Supreme\\_Court\\_of\\_the\\_United\\_Kingdom](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Supreme_Court_of_the_United_Kingdom)

However, this court is not really supreme while the UK remains within the European Union. The European Court of Human Rights is regarded as an even higher court than the so-called “Supreme” Court.

Leaving the EU is still being negotiated, however a Guardian article states: “A UK government spokesman said: “The UK remains committed to the ECHR – we have been clear on that time and time again, including in parliament.””

<https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2020/oct/07/boris-johnson-set-to-make-compromise-on-human-rights-act-eu-sources>

Note that the European Convention on Human Rights document does indeed specify numerous clauses on Human Rights. However the document also includes large sections relating to the operation of the European COURT of Human Rights. It is extremely difficult to see how a post-Brexit UK could operate according to the Convention, without at the same time subjugating the “Supreme” Court to the European Court. If we do not have our own legal processes, then Brexit is a sham. A sovereign nation must make its own laws.



# SHARIA FINANCE

Here is a quote from an official UK Government website:

*Government issues first Islamic bond. Britain becomes the first country outside the Islamic world to issue sovereign Sukuk. Published 25 June 2014*

*The government has today (25 June 2014) cemented Britain's position as the western hub for Islamic finance by becoming the first country outside the Islamic world to issue sovereign Sukuk, the Islamic equivalent of a bond. The government confirmed that £200 million of Sukuk, maturing on 22 July 2019, have been sold to investors based in the UK and in the major hubs for Islamic finance around the world. The UK's first sovereign Sukuk received very strong demand, with orders totalling around £2.3 billion, and allocations have been made to a wide range of investors including sovereign wealth funds, central banks and domestic and international financial institutions. Investors from the major centres for Islamic finance in the Middle East, Asia and Britain were all represented in the final allocation. The profit rate on the Sukuk has been set at 2.036% in line with the yield on gilts of similar maturity.... Britain's sovereign Sukuk uses the Al-Ijara structure, the most common structure for sovereign Sukuk, with rental payments on property providing the income for investors. The Sukuk is underpinned by three central government properties. Today's issue will settle on 2 July 2014, and will be listed on the London Stock Exchange.*

<https://www.gov.uk/government/news/government-issues-first-islamic-bond>

One of the central government properties is Richmond House, adjacent to the Cenotaph in Whitehall. While the Parliament building is renovated, it will house the Members of Parliament. Because the building is now owned by Islam, alcohol consumption will be banned: <https://www.sukuk.com/article/uk-sukuk-leads-to-dry-house-for-parliamentarians-4973>

There are not many large pubs in the area for 600+ thirsty MPs. Maybe Wetherspoons could convert the effectively redundant "Supreme" Court building into a pub?

## **FINANCIAL REPORTER article:**

### **Bank of England announces new support for UK Islamic banks**

ROZI JONES | 2ND DECEMBER 2020

<https://www.financialreporter.co.uk/finance-news/bank-of-england-announces-new-support-for-uk-islamic-banks.html>

*The Bank of England has announced the launch date for a new Shariah compliant non-interest based deposit facility, the first from a Western central bank.*

*The Bank says the facility, in which deposits from Islamic banks will be backed by a return-generating fund of high quality Shariah compliant assets, "will further strengthen the United Kingdom's role as the leading international financial centre for Islamic finance outside the Muslim world".*

*Islamic finance had assets totalling \$2.4 trillion in 2019, 11% higher than a year earlier and a third bigger than in 2015.*

*In a speech given during UK Islamic Finance Week, the Bank of England's Andrew Hauser said that key aspects of Islamic finance "make it particularly well suited to financing the post-Covid recovery".*

*Hauser said these aspects include prioritising equity-like risk-sharing over debt, factoring ethical and environmental considerations into investment decisions, and embracing innovative financial solutions beyond traditional banking.*

*However, he noted that Islamic banks have long challenges in efficiently managing their liquidity, stating the Bank of England's new non-interest based central bank deposit facility "is designed to help level the playing field".*

*Hauser explained that Islamic banks found it hard to adjust to the post-crisis 'Basel 3' liquidity rules, "which gave centre stage to the very instruments they were prohibited from holding", including government bonds, such as UK gilts and US Treasuries, and remunerated central bank reserves accounts.*

*The Bank of England's new Alternative Liquidity Facility will provide UK Islamic banks with greater flexibility in meeting high-quality liquid assets (HQLA) requirements, enabling them to hold a reserves-like asset in a non-interest based environment.*

**DOES THIS MEAN THE UK TAXPAYER WILL BE OBLIGED TO BAIL OUT ISLAMIC BANKS WHEN THEY INEVITABLY CRASH?**

# A TWISTED VERSION OF ISLAM?

Members of Parliament in the UK can thank Sajid Javid, if they are deprived of alcohol, when the House of Commons relocates to Richmond House while the Palace of Westminster is renovated. See also the “G.K. Chesterton” chapter – his novel “The Flying Inn” anticipated the abolition of alcohol by those at the top of society, due to their appeasement of Islam. Sajid Javid was the one who helped introduce Sukuk Sharia Finance into the City of London in 2014 and hence the sale of Richmond House to Middle Eastern investors. He was a Minister under Prime Minister David Cameron. Mr Cameron would make every effort to ingratiate himself with Islam, and so was presumably easily manipulated. The road to Hell is paved with good intentions!

*UK Financial Secretary, Sajid Javid, confirmed that he expects the UK's debut sovereign Sukuk issuance to “take place in the forthcoming financial year” (between 1 April 2014- 31 March 2015).* <https://www.ddcap.com/financial-secretary-sajid-javid-confirms-uk-debut-sovereign-sukuk-is-on-track-for-fy2014-launch/>

Sajid Javid is an outspoken apologist for Islam. In 2020 he has stated that ‘Islamist ideology is a twisted version of the great religion of Islam. See this article by Robert Spencer, someone who has examined Islam in great detail, and has written numerous books. Robert Spencer has been banned from entering the UK, by the Conservative Government. The Conservatives do not like the truth. They prefer to ban people who speak or write critically on Islam. How pathetic!

Article:

**UK: Former Home Secretary says ‘Islamist ideology’ is ‘a twisted version of the great religion of Islam’**

DEC 3, 2020 BY ROBERT SPENCER

Can Sajid Javid explain exactly how “Islamist ideology” twists the religion of Islam? This point is asserted thousands of times by all the learned analysts and politicians in the West, yet it is never substantiated or explained. Javid also indulges in Britain’s

fashionable moral equivalence when he claims that “Islamist extremists have an almost symbiotic relationship with extreme right-wing groups, both feeding off each other’s grievances.” In reality, there is a minuscule “right-wing” threat, at best, and the British government tends to classify those who speak honestly about the motivating ideology behind jihad terror as “right-wing extremists,” trying to portray them as a threat equivalent to that of jihadis. In that vein, former British Prime Minister Theresa May likened me, who have never called for, approved of, or justified any violence, to Abu Hamza and Abu Qatada, who are jihad terrorists who exhorted Muslims to commit acts of violence and engaged in jihad plots. While May’s slander has been damaging to me, what is far more important is that it illustrates the willful ignorance and moral blindness of the British government, and its abject fear of offending its Muslim population, which fear leads to its supine response to jihad terror, as well as to Muslim rape gangs.



Javid talks tough here about confront “Islamist ideology,” but as long as he remains in denial about its connections to traditional Islam, it will keep popping up and blindsiding him despite his best efforts to eradicate it. The fact that violence against unbelievers is among the teachings of normative Islam has never been adequately confronted in the West. While it is true that the vast majority of Muslims will never commit atrocities in the name of their faith, most of these peaceful Muslims are reluctant to come out openly

and denounce the jihadis. This is because they recognize that warfare against disbelievers is a tenet of the Qur'an and Sunnah, and that consequently they themselves could be targeted for standing against the jihadis. When Javid breezily asserts that "Islamist ideology" is a "twisted" version of Islam, he is claiming something that all too many Muslims in Britain don't believe to be true. And that will doom his efforts to failure.

## **"Woke activists are thwarting attempts to wipe out virus of Islamist extremism,"**

by Sajid Javid, The Sun, December 1, 2020:

<https://www.thesun.co.uk/news/13343727/woke-activists-thwarting-attempts-wipe-out-virus-of-islamism/>

*...This is not a battle of borders, bombs or bullets. Nor even one primarily of counter-terrorism powers and resources. It's fundamentally a battle of ideas. Or to use the analogy of the day — attacks are the visible symptoms, the most deadly side-effects, on the most vulnerable victims.*

*The virus, in this case, is Islamist ideology. An ideology that is antithetical to our way of life in a Western liberal democracy, and that has inspired countless attacks against innocent people. It claims to speak for the Muslim community yet is a twisted version of the great religion of Islam that billions follow around the world....*

*We need to recognise the nature of the threat, identify its multiple different strains and improve our national resilience to it.*

*A new project launched at the weekend called Understanding Islamism is a helpful step in that direction. This initiative by Policy Exchange will document emerging trends in Islamist ideology and networks of all kinds, unpack the meaning of the challenge they represent and comprehensively explore the policy responses to it across Europe and beyond.*

*Islamist extremism is a grotesque mutation of the Islam I grew up with, know and love, and Muslims are its biggest*

victims. As experienced former diplomat Sir John Jenkins explains in a persuasive paper to mark the launch of the Policy Exchange project, Islamism “clothes itself in the language of religion” but is really “an activist, socially divisive and supremacist ideology, which seeks to reorder individual lives, societies and states”.

Some believe we should instead use a sanitised phrase, such as “faith-based violence” or “irhabi”, the Arabic word for terrorist.

Among them are, unsurprisingly, Islamist groups themselves who seek to distract us from the practice of what they preach.

There are well-meaning officials who worry that Islamism, a term with credible and established meaning, could be seen as implicating the entire religion of Islam and all its diverse and peaceful adherents. And there are woke activists who are quick to victim-blame the West and cry Islamophobia at all attempts to deal with the issue.

I believe it is critical that we confront this ideology head on and call it for what it is. President Macron is right to recognise this intellectual battle, and to characterise Islamism as a form of separatism.

How can we find the right solutions if we don't know what the problem is?

Talking obliquely can be just as damaging as speaking straight. Islamist extremists have an almost symbiotic relationship with extreme right-wing groups, both feeding off each other's grievances. When we fail to call evil things out for what they are we are ultimately failing the victims and providing cover for extremists at the opposite end of the spectrum....

<https://www.jihadwatch.org/2020/12/uk-former-home-secretary-says-islamist-ideology-is-a-twisted-version-of-the-great-religion-of-islam>

**NOTE: The Koran itself calls for separatism: “do not take the Jews and Christians for your friends...” Koran 5:51. Therefore, as evidenced in the Koran itself, Islam is indeed separatist. Sajid Javid is trying to deceive you!**

# “ISLAMOPHOBIA”

On 27th November 2018, the All-Party Parliamentary Group (APPG) on British Muslims published a report titled “Islamophobia Defined: the inquiry into a working definition of Islamophobia”. It contained the definition:

“Islamophobia is rooted in racism and is a type of racism that targets expressions of Muslimness or perceived Muslimness.”

In the UK, the Labour Party, Liberal Democrats, SNP, Scottish Conservatives, Green Party, Plaid Cymru, several councils, and the National Union of Students have adopted this definition.

It has a number of problems. To start with, it introduces a new, badly defined term: “Muslimness”. If they try to define that word, will they introduce yet another? Islam is not a race, so criticising Islamic scriptures, or the violent, murderous behaviour of the prophet of Islam, cannot be racist. If someone were to convert to Islam, and their sibling criticised this decision, how could this be racist, given that they share the same parents? Islam is a totalitarian political ideology as well as a religion. Would it be racism against the Chinese to criticise the Communist ideology? Of course not.

Those who persist in defining “Islamophobia” as racism need to ask the question: what skin colour did Mohammed have? As described in numerous Hadith, Mohammed was white! Furthermore, he kept black slaves and regarded them as inferior, and of half the value of non-black slaves. Clearly, “Islamophobia” is not a form of racism. The APPG has deceived itself – it has not understood the relevant facts.

*‘Ahmad ibn Abi Sulayman, the companion of Sahnun said, “Anyone who says that the Prophet was black should be killed.” Ibn Musa al-Yahsubi, Qadi ‘Iyad, p.375*

*“Did you see Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him)?” He said: “Yes, he had a white handsome face.” Sahih Muslim 30:5777*



# “ISLAMOPHOBIA” TRENDING

On the 28<sup>th</sup> October 2020 the Prime Minister of Pakistan Imran Khan sent a tweet regarding “Islamophobia”. This word was soon trending on Twitter. His tweet stated:

“My letter to leaders of Muslim states to act collectively to counter the growing Islamophobia in non-Muslim states esp Western states causing increasing concern amongst Muslims the world over. ”



The letter describes how hurt the feelings of Muslims are, after cartoons were shown in a classroom as part of a discussion on free speech. There was no concern for the teacher who was beheaded near his school in Paris by a Muslim man. Where is the proportionality? Of course, we know that the Koran demands attacks on non-Muslims. Such attacks are deemed to be good works, as they are believed to be done according to the will of Allah. What we in the West need to understand is that these murderers really do believe that they are acting according to good morals – the morality of



Islam of course is not the same as our morality. Quite shamelessly the letter describes the Holocaust committed by Nazis against Jews, without any mention that the Mufti of Jerusalem allied himself with Hitler, with the aim of exterminating Jews. See this article, that describes how some leading Nazis, particularly Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler, repeatedly expressed their respect for Islam: <https://www.dw.com/en/how-nazis-courtied-the-islamic-world-during-wwii/a-41358387>

Also no mention in the letter that Bosnian Muslims joined the Nazi army in large numbers, and massacred many thousands of Bosnian Jews. The letter does however mention the treaty between Mohammed and the Jews of Medina, as an example of the possibility of co-operation between the Muslim and non-Muslim societies. Of course there is no mention of the fate of those Jews. They were slaughtered, hundreds of Jewish prisoners were executed by Mohammed himself. Deceit is permissible within Islam, this is an example of deceit by omission – designed to fool ignorant people (such as politicians in the West) while sending a clear message to Muslim leaders who know the fate of the Medinan Jews. The message is that such fate should befall Western populations too if anti-blasphemy measures are not taken.

Imran Khan also sent a letter to Mark Zuckerberg, asking for any “Islamophobic” messages to be removed from Facebook. How fragile Islam is, that it must beg that infidel technology is not used against it! The technological, scientific, and societal developments of Islamic nations lag centuries behind that of the infidels. Islam is a drain on humanity. The text of both letters are below.

There is a curious paradox within these letters, and their apparent concern for Jews expressed by Imran Khan, the Prime Minister of Pakistan. He may have inadvertently put a nail into the coffin of Islam itself, by stating: “The message of hate must be banned in total”. The authentic Islamic scriptures describe the Islamic end-time prophecy, whereby talking rocks and trees call out to Muslims to massacre Jews.

If Imran Khan were to have his wish, that there should be no calling for hatreds, then that would presumably also apply to these talking rocks and trees? And hence the deletion of any associated verses in Islamic scripture, and indeed also the deletion of the Hamas Charter which quotes just such scripture. It would be ironic if Imran Khan managed to help destroy Islam, while attempting to shield it from criticism! I wonder whether anyone has pointed this out to him? Fortunately the internet is much better at remembering things than were the compilers of the Koran. The followers of Allah cannot cause the internet to forget embarrassing incidents, as they did with the Koran, such as the verses revealed to Mohammed by Satan, which were subsequently removed from the Koran.

Should someone point out to Hamas that the Koran itself justifies the existence of the State of Israel?

***Koran 10:93. And We verily did allot unto the Children of Israel a fixed abode, and did provide them with good things;      Koran 17:104. And We said unto the Children of Israel after him: Dwell in the land; but when the promise of the Hereafter cometh to pass We shall bring you as a crowd gathered out of various nations.***

## **LETTER TO LEADERS OF MUSLIM STATES**

Islamabad the 28th October, 2020

Asalam-o-Alaikum,

Today, we are confronting a growing concern and restlessness amongst our Ummah as they see the rising tide of Islamophobia and attacks, through ridicule and mockery on our beloved Prophet PBUH in the Western World especially Europe. The recent statements at the leadership level and incidents of desecration of the Holy Quran are a reflection of this increasing Islamophobia that is spreading in European countries where sizeable Muslim populations reside.

In addition, in Europe mosques are being closed, Muslim women are being denied their right to wear clothing of their choice in the public domain even as nuns and priests continue to display their religious clothing and covert and overt discrimination is widespread against Muslims living in these countries. I believe the leadership in these countries, often acts out of lack of understanding of the intrinsic deep passion, love and devotion Muslims all over the world have for their Prophet PBUH and their divine book the Holy Quran.

As a result a dangerous cycle of actions and reactions are set in motion. Hurtful actions result in reactions from Muslims as they see their faith and their beloved Prophet targeted which results in further discriminatory actions by governments against Muslim populations in their states, resulting in the marginalization of Muslims and the creating of space for radical, far-right groups to exploit the situation. On the other side, the resulting marginalization leads to radicalization and this vicious cycle continues to create increasing space for extremists on all sides.

In this environment, it is incumbent on us as leaders of the Muslim world to collectively take the lead in breaking this cycle of hate and extremism, which nurtures violence and even death. We, as leaders of Muslim polities, must take the initiative to call for an end to this cycle of hate and violence. I urge all our Muslim leaders as a collectivity, to raise our voice and explain to the leadership of the non-Muslim, especially western states, the deep-seated reverence and love all Muslims feel for their divine book, the Holy Quran, and for our Prophet PBUH. It is time to reach out to "the other" and end cycles of violence bred of ignorance and hate.

We must explain to the Western world that value systems differ for different social and religious and ethnic groups in the world. For Europeans and the Jews the Holocaust, which was the culmination of the Nazi pogrom, has led to many Western, especially European states, to criminalizing any act of criticism or questioning of the Holocaust. We understand and respect that.

However, there has to be an understanding by the Western world of giving a similar respect to Muslims, who have also seen their people killed in mass numbers from Bosnia to Iraq to Afghanistan, to Indian Illegally Occupied Jammu & Kashmir, but for whom the pain and hurt is greatest when we see attacks on our faith and our beloved Prophet PBUH through mockery, ridicule, and even abuse. In fact, blasphemy against any Prophet of Islam, Christianity or Judaism is unacceptable in our faith.

The time has come for the leaders of the Muslim world to take this message with clarity and unity to the rest of the world, especially the Western world so an end is put to Islamophobia and attacks on Islam and our Prophet PBUH. The world cannot continue on this hate spiral, which only benefits extremists agendas on all sides and results in polarized societies and violence. Our faith is guided by peace and tolerance as practiced in Riyasat-i-Madina and in accordance with Misaq-i-Madina (the Treaty concluded by our Prophet PBUH between Muslims and Jews). It is our responsibility to inform the world of this spirit and core of our faith Islam.

May Allah Almighty's blessings be on you,

Imran Khan

## **LETTER TO MARK ZUCKERBERG**

Islamabad 25 October 2020

Dear Mr. Zuckerberg, I am writing to draw your attention to the growing Islamophobia that is encouraging hate, extremism and violence across the world and especially through the use of social media platforms including Facebook. I appreciate your taking the step to rightly ban any posting that criticises or questions the Holocaust, which was the culmination of the Nazi pogrom of the Jews in Germany and across Europe as Nazis spread across Europe.

However, today we are seeing a similar pogrom against Muslims in different parts of the world. Unfortunately, in some

states, Muslims are being denied their citizenship rights and their democratic personal choices from dress to worship. In India, anti-Muslim laws and measures such as CAA and NRC as well as targeted killings of Muslims and blaming Muslims for Corona virus are reflective of the abominable phenomenon of Islamophobia. In France, Islam has been associated with terrorism and publication of blasphemous cartoons targeting Islam and our Holy Prophet (PBUH) has been allowed. This will lead to further polarization and marginalization of Muslims in France. How will the French distinguish between radical extremist Muslim citizens and the mainstream Muslim citizenry of Islam? We have seen how marginalization inevitably leads to extremism - something the world does not need.

Given the rampant abuse and vilification of Muslims on social media platforms, I would ask you to place a similar ban on Islamophobia and hate against Islam for Facebook that you have put in place for the Holocaust. The message of hate must be banned in total - one cannot send a message that while hate messages against some are unacceptable, these are acceptable against others. Nor should the world have to wait for a pogrom against Muslims, which is ongoing in countries such as India and in Indian Illegally Occupied Jammu and Kashmir, to be completed before Islamophobia is banned. This in itself is reflective of prejudice and bias that will encourage further radicalisation.

Sincerely, Imran Khan.

# THE KORAN SUPPORTS ISRAEL

Surprising as it may seem, the Koran itself supports the existence of the State of Israel. Not many people seem to know this. Maybe the Jew-hating terrorist organisation Hamas should be told? The evidence is within the Koran itself:

*Koran 10:93. And We verily did allot unto the Children of Israel a fixed abode, and did provide them with good things;*

*Koran 17:104. And We said unto the Children of Israel after him: Dwell in the land; but when the promise of the Hereafter cometh to pass We shall bring you as a crowd gathered out of various nations.*

*Koran 5:21 O my people! Go into the holy land which Allah hath ordained for you. Turn not in flight, for surely ye turn back as losers:*

The phrase “the Children of Israel” appears in 42 verses within the Koran. (It is noteworthy that, although the Koran is believed to have been revealed partly in Mecca and partly in Medina, how seldom these names appear in the Koran - you would think they would appear hundreds of times.)

The story of Moses leading his followers (God's people) out of Egypt and towards the promised land (i.e. the land of Israel) appears in fragmented form numerous times in the Koran. The name “Moses” appears 153 times in the Koran, which is a large number. What would be the point of mentioning Moses at all, if he and his people were not going anywhere? By contrast the word “mosques” only appears twice. The word “charity” appears 4 times. “Jesus”, supposedly a significant prophet in Islam, only appears 25 times. And “Mary” 47 times. “Abraham” seems to be around half the significance of Moses, he appears 81 times in the Koran. Clearly the story of Moses and his calling, to bring his flock to the Promised Land of Israel is highly significant within the Koran. No Muslim would be able to deny it!

Examine these quoted verses and see the context. The Koran must be read with an understanding of abrogation.

These quoted verses are not abrogated, and so are relevant today. The Abrogated Koran eBook is a free download: <http://hellish2050.com/books/AbrogatedKoran.pdf>

A scholar, Muhammad Al-Hussaini, sees that the Koran does give the Holy Land to the Jews in perpetuity, and hopes that Muslims can be persuaded to accept it. If this were possible, then it has the potential to bring a much more peaceful existence in that troubled area. See: "The Qur'an's Covenant with the Jewish People" <https://www.meforum.org/2464/quran-covenant-with-jewish-peopl>

## **LIST OF VERSES MENTIONING ISRAEL**

The phrase "the Children of Israel" occurs 42 times in the Koran, in the following verses:

Koran 5:12, 5:32, 5:70, 5:72, 5:78, 5:110, 61:6, 61:14, 3:49, 3:93, 2:40, 2:47, 2:63, 2:83 (abrogated by Koran 9:5), 2:122, 2:211, 2:246, 32:23, 46:10, 45:16, 44:30, 43:59, 40:53, 10:90 (twice), 10:93, 17:2, 17:4, 17:101, 17:104, 27:76, 26:17, 26:22, 26:59, 26:197, 20:47, 20:80, 20:94, 7:105, 7:134, 7:137, 7:138.

Note that only one of these verses has been abrogated. In other words, nearly all the verses mentioning "the Children of Israel" are as valid today as when revealed. Including numerous statements that allotted them a fixed abode (i.e. the land of Israel), to dwell in the land. It could not be more clearly stated: the Koran itself when written, and still now (because these verses have nearly all not been abrogated) justifies the existence of the State of Israel. There appears not to be any time limit or other restriction.

## **KORANIC HATRED OF JEWS AND CHRISTIANS**

The word "Jew" (or Jews or Jewish) appears 24 times in the Koran, in these verses:

Koran 9:30, 9:34, 5:18, 5:41, 5:44, 5:51, 5:64, 5:69, 5:82, 62:6, 22:17, 4:46, 4:160, 3:67, 2:62, 2:111, 2:113 (twice),

2:120, 2:135, 2:140, 16:118, 6:91 (abrogated by Koran 9:5, the verse of the sword), 6:146.

It is noteworthy that the Koran is extremely scathing of the claims made by Christians and Jews, and demands proof from them. Of course while not providing its own proof! Islam does not do irony. The Koran also commands Muslims not to take Jews and Christians for friends. How then could it be possible for a harmonious multicultural society to exist? Of course it cannot exist, if Islam is present. The verses demanding such hatred have not been abrogated, and so the lack of cohesion in society can never be addressed, unless Islam itself were to be removed.

The Koran describes Jews as “wrongdoing folk”. This is quite blatant, does this not count as “hate speech”?

*Koran 5:51. O ye who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians for friends. They are friends one to another. He among you who taketh them for friends is (one) of them. Lo! Allah guideth not wrongdoing folk.*

The Koran slanders Judaism, and then accuses it of slandering religion. How ironic. How can this be resolved?

*Koran 4:46. Some of those who are Jews change words from their context and say: "We hear and disobey; hear thou as one who heareth not" and "Listen to us!" distorting with their tongues and slandering religion. If they had said: "We hear and we obey: hear thou, and look at us" it had been better for them, and more upright. But Allah hath cursed them for their disbelief, so they believe not, save a few.*

The Koran accuses Jews of being money-grabbing. Islam is inherently antisemitic, and seemingly always will be. Such verses have not been abrogated, and nobody has any authority to change them.

*Koran 4:160-161 Because of the wrongdoing of the Jews We forbade them good things which were (before) made lawful unto them, and because of their much hindering from Allah's way, And of their taking usury when they were forbidden it, and of their devouring people's wealth by false pretences, We*



*have prepared for those of them who disbelieve a painful doom.*

There are some verses, Koran 2:62 for example, which are genuinely tolerant and permissive of multi-faith dialogue. However you will find that such verses have been abrogated, effectively deleted by intolerant verses. This was because Mohammed seems to have changed his mind, and gave up trying to persuade the Jews to accept that he was a genuine prophet. There has been 14 centuries of persecution of Jews because Mohammed became irate. Be aware that apologists for Islam may well quote such seemingly tolerant verses, but without mentioning that they have been abrogated. Whether the Muslims who quote such verses know or do not know that they are abrogated is somewhat irrelevant: if they are ignorant of which verses are abrogated, they have no credibility. If they do know, then Islam permits them to deceive the unbelievers. In both cases, it is impossible to have an honest dialogue regarding Islam.

Islam, it is claimed, is one of the three Abrahamic faiths. However, regarding the term “Abrahamic faiths”: A knowledgeable Christian has pointed out to me: “the faith in God is via Isaac & Jacob – see Exodus 3:6”

*Exodus 3:6 Then he said, “I am the God of your father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob.” At this, Moses hid his face, because he was afraid to look at God.*

Islam does not accept this line of succession, as it sees the inheritance of the Arabs is via Ishmael, who is listed in “The Prophets” chapter of the Koran (chapter 21). Is the whole world burdened with Islam because of an ancient unresolved family dispute?

*Koran 21:85 And (mention) Ishmael, and Idris, and Dhu'l-Kifl. All were of the steadfast.*

The Koran is not understandable in numerous verses. How then could it be claimed that it is a guide for all mankind?

*Koran 12:1-2 Alif. Lam. Ra. These are verse of the Scripture that maketh plain. Lo! We have revealed it, a Lecture in Arabic, that ye may understand. (There are words in the Koran that are completely unintelligible, even to those who understand Arabic. "Alif. Lam. Ra." are examples. It is ironic that they appear here, as Mohammed explains that the Koran is in Arabic so that people can understand!)*

*Koran 26:195-199 In plain Arabic speech. And lo! it is in the Scriptures of the men of old. Is it not a token for them that the doctors of the Children of Israel know it? And if We had revealed it unto one of any other nation than the Arabs, And he had read it unto them, they would not have believed in it.*

Islam seems to have developed due to rather base human emotions – enviousness of the Jews and Christians. This competition between Abrahamic faiths seems unlikely to have a peaceful resolution any time soon.

Parts of the Koran are meaningless, even in Arabic. Several chapters have names composed of meaningless letters, and 29 chapters have meaningless letters at their beginning. How can the Koran be a guide for all mankind given that parts of it are completely unintelligible? These parts are unintelligible even to those who study the Koran in great depth.

The Koran is scathing of Jews. Antisemitism is rooted in the Koran, in numerous verses that have not been abrogated.

*Koran 5:82. Thou wilt find the most vehement of mankind in hostility to those who believe (to be) the Jews and the idolaters.*

*Koran 62:6-7 Say (O Muhammad): O ye who are Jews! If ye claim that ye are favoured of Allah apart from (all) mankind, then long for death if ye are truthful. But they will never long for it because of all that their own hands have sent before, and Allah is Aware of evil-doers.*

*Koran 2:111-112. And they say: None entereth paradise unless he be a Jew or a Christian. These are their own desires. Say: Bring your proof (of what ye state) if ye are truthful. Nay, but whosoever surrendereth his purpose to*

*Allah while doing good, his reward is with his Lord; and there shall no fear come upon them neither shall they grieve.*

*Koran 2:135. And they say: Be Jews or Christians, then ye will be rightly guided. Say (unto them, O Muhammad): Nay, but (we follow) the religion of Abraham, the upright, and he was not of the idolaters.*

Where there are tolerant verses, these generally have been abrogated by intolerant verses. For example:

*Koran 2:62 Lo! Those who believe (in that which is revealed unto thee, Muhammad), and those who are Jews, and Christians, and Sabaeans - whoever believeth in Allah and the Last Day and doeth right - surely their reward is with their Lord, and there shall no fear come upon them neither shall they grieve. (abrogated by Koran 3:85)*

*Koran 3:85 And whoso seeketh as religion other than the Surrender (to Allah) it will not be accepted from him, and he will be a loser in the Hereafter.*

## **THE BIOGRAPHY OF MOSES**

The Prophet Moses is a key figure in Judaism and Christianity, with detailed descriptions of his life and works within their shared scriptures. These detail his earliest years, and through to his adult prophetic life, and leading the Children of Israel out of bondage, and towards the Promised Land. Within these descriptions, there can be no doubt about the purpose of their journey and tribulations. There would be no point to the events surrounding Moses, if it did not result in his followers arriving at their own land, namely Israel.

Within the Koran the life of Moses is mentioned numerous times. His name is sometimes translated as “Musa”, but from the descriptions there is no doubt that it is the same person as in the Jewish and Christian scripture. In the Pickthall translation quoted here, his name is indeed spelled “Moses”. It occurs 153 times!

## LIST OF VERSES DESCRIBING MOSES

In reverse chronological order of revelation of the chapters. Revealed in Medina: Koran 5:20-26, 62:5, 61:5, 22:44, 4:153, 4:164, 33:7, 33:69, 3:84, 2:51-61, 2:67-71, 2:87, 2:92, 2:108, 2:136, 2:246, 2:248. Revealed in Mecca: Koran 29:39, 79:15, 32:23, 23:45, 23:49, 21:48, 14:5-8, 18:60, 18:66-77, 51:38, 46:12, 46:30, 43:46, 43:54, 42:13, 41:45, 40:23-27, 40:37, 40:53, 37:114, 37:120, 6:84, 6:91 (abrogated by Koran 9:5), 6:154, 11:17, 11:96, 11:110, 10:75, 10:77, 10:80-88, 17:2, 17:101 (twice), 28:3-20, 28:29-31, 28:36-38, 28:43-44, 28:48 (twice), 28:76, 27:7-10, 26:10, 26:18, 26:24, 26:43-52, 26:61-65, 20:9-11, 20:17-25, 20:36, 20:40, 20:49, 20:57, 20:59-61, 20:65-70, 20:77, 20:83-97, 19:51, 25:35, 7:103-117, 7:122, 7:127-128, 7:131, 7:134, 7:138, 7:142-155, 7:159-160, 53:36, 87:19.

Of these large number of verses, only one has been abrogated. Therefore the story of Moses, and his leading the Children of Israel out of bondage in Egypt, and towards the Promised Land (i.e. Israel) is very much within the mainstream of Islamic scripture. It is somewhat bizarre therefore that so many Muslims, including the Hamas terrorist organisation, deny that the existence of the State of Israel has legitimacy - since the Koran itself gives it legitimacy.

It has been a laborious task to list out all these verses. It was a necessary task however, just to demonstrate unequivocally that the Koran itself makes such a statement about Israel. It is a puzzle that such an observation seems seldom to be made. Hopefully by making this observation, there is a greater possibility of genuine peace to be created in the Middle East.

It is also of interest to see that Moses was mentioned far more frequently during the earlier phase of Mohammed's revelation, when he was in Mecca, than later when he was in Medina. By the time he was in Medina he was gaining political power, (in modern terminology, he was an "Islamist". This terminology is somewhat bizarre – Islam only became successful once Mohammed abandoned a primary emphasis

on the spiritual, and turned Islam into primarily a political ideology.) and had less need to try to ingratiate himself with Jews and Christians. During his time in Mecca, he only managed to create a relatively small following, estimated at around 100 – 200 people. Once he had moved from Mecca and established himself in Medina, and became political, his following increased dramatically. This also indicates that spiritual Islam has been a far less significant factor in the spreading of Islam, compared to political Islam (Islamism). In reality, Islam is a single entity, this division into spiritual and political seems to be a Western device, as has been the split into moderate Islam and radical Islam. It is understandable why the West has attempted to create such divisions – it is with the vain hope of pitting the “moderate” Muslims against the “radicals”. It is an approach that inevitably fails, because the so-called “moderates” have no theological basis for their existence. Islam is fundamentalist. It is also a totalitarian political ideology. This is the reality.



An Israeli passenger plane has flown in the vicinity of Mecca. The image is dated 9 Nov 2020. Under the instructions of Saudi Arabian air traffic controllers, it deviated from its route in order to avoid bad weather. This flight marks the improvement of relations between Israel and Arab countries, including Bahrain and UAE.

# LETTER TO ISRAELI AMBASSADOR

To Ambassador Tzipi Hotovely, London.

2<sup>nd</sup> November 2020

Dear Ambassador,

I am pleased to see that relations between Arab nations and Israel have been improving. Hopefully the good progress will continue, and that genuine peace will be found in the troubled region. Are you aware that the Koran itself justifies the existence of Israel?

I would like to draw your attention to the recent letters sent by the Prime Minister of Pakistan Imran Khan. See my attached article "Islamophobia trending". He has written to the leaders of Muslim countries and to Mark Zuckerberg. My view of his letters is that he wishes to shut down any adverse comments about Islam, in effect introducing an anti-blasphemy law, into numerous non-Muslim countries, and particularly those in Western Europe.

His core argument rests upon those countries (which he does not specify) where Holocaust denial is not permitted. And he points out the inconsistency (as he sees it) of this not being permitted, whilst criticism of Islam is permitted. Unfortunately, there is a significant risk that some lawmakers might naïvely accept his arguments.

Once we have such anti-blasphemy laws in place, then effectively that will be the slippery slope to the end of democracy, and, at some future date, the potential introduction of Islamic theocracy into many Western nations. Such a development would be detrimental for Israel too. Islamised nations with nuclear weapons (France and the UK in the latter part of this century) may well threaten Israel.

My suggestion to resolve this is unpalatable: it may be of overall advantage if Holocaust denial were permitted. With of course the freedom for others to ridicule and lampoon those who deny it. The deniers are clearly mistaken and delusional - would it be better and healthier overall, if a free and open debate were permitted?

I am very much concerned by the increasing influence of Islam in the world, and in the UK in particular. I have been documenting my efforts to avert the threat in my "Hellish 2050" book, the eBook edition is a free download:

<http://hellish2050.com/recommendedBooks.html>

The Abrogated Koran eBook is also freely available via this link.

With best wishes,

# BAHRAIN AND UAE NORMALISE RELATIONS WITH ISRAEL

“Welcome to a Brand-New Middle East”

<https://foreignpolicy.com/2020/09/30/israel-uae-bahrain-palestinians-peace/>

On the 13<sup>th</sup> August 2020 the UAE and Israel signed a normalisation agreement, this peace treaty has the title: “Abraham Accords Peace Agreement: Treaty of Peace, Diplomatic Relations and Full Normalization Between the United Arab Emirates and the State of Israel”. It was signed at the White House, USA:

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Israel%E2%80%93United\\_Arab\\_Emirates\\_normalization\\_agreement](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Israel%E2%80%93United_Arab_Emirates_normalization_agreement)

Bahrain has also agreed to normalization of ties with Israel, which was announced by American President Donald Trump on 12th September 2020.

Additionally, Oman publicly supported the agreement, which it termed "historic".

Iraqi government spokesman Ahmed Mulla Talal said Iraq will not interfere in sovereign matters of other countries, but its laws didn't allow normalization of relations with Israel.

This treaty is highly significant, and gives hope that genuine peace in the region might one day be possible. However, Saudi Arabia is still resistant to change: On August 21, in an apparent response to Trump, who on August 19 said he expected Saudi Arabia to join the accord, Prince Turki bin Faisal Al Saud wrote that the price for normalizing relations with Israel is the creation of a sovereign Palestinian state with Jerusalem as its capital. He added that any Arab country that wants to follow the UAE's footsteps should demand a higher price for peace from Israel in future.

Read the full statement by the US, Israel and UAE on normalizing Israel-UAE relations:

<https://edition.cnn.com/2020/08/13/middleeast/mideast-trump-full-statement-uae-israel-intl/index.html>

# LETTER TO AMBASSADORS OF BAHRAIN AND UAE

*The UAE is irate with Hamas: "UAE Federal Council Member: Hamas Launched Missiles from a Hospital We Built for the Needy in Gaza"* <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L TQbQop0L0o>

Sent on the 13<sup>th</sup> November 2020.

Dear Ambassador, It is very much appreciated that the relations between Israel and your country are improving. Hopefully this will help to improve the prospects for genuine peace in the Middle East.

The right of Israel to exist appears to be enshrined within numerous verses in the Koran. These verses have not been abrogated (with only one exception). Would it be helpful, do you think, if anti-Israel terrorist organisations such as Hamas were to be invited to examine these verses? Saudi Arabia and Iraq could also consider their significance. Here are the verse numbers, and two are quoted as examples: The phrase "the Children of Israel" occurs 42 times in the Koran, in the following verses:

Koran 5:12, 5:32, 5:70, 5:72, 5:78, 5:110, 61:6, 61:14, 3:49, 3:93, 2:40, 2:47, 2:63, 2:83 (abrogated by Koran 9:5), 2:122, 2:211, 2:246, 32:23, 46:10, 45:16, 44:30, 43:59, 40:53, 10:90 (twice), 10:93, 17:2, 17:4, 17:101, 17:104, 27:76, 26:17, 26:22, 26:59, 26:197, 20:47, 20:80, 20:94, 7:105, 7:134, 7:137, 7:138.

*Koran 10:93. And We verily did allot unto the Children of Israel a fixed abode, and did provide them with good things;*

*Koran 17:104. And We said unto the Children of Israel after him: Dwell in the land; but when the promise of the Hereafter cometh to pass We shall bring you as a crowd gathered out of various nations.*

The Prophet Moses is named 153 times in the Koran, and only one of those verses has been abrogated. It is clear that his purpose and mission was to take the Children of Israel out of bondage in Egypt, and lead them towards the Promised Land. The fact that these verses are not abrogated indicates that this mission is still relevant today. Hamas should accept this fact, and lay down its weapons.

*Koran 5:21 O my people! Go into the holy land which Allah hath ordained for you. Turn not in flight, for surely ye turn back as losers:*



# LETTER TO THE PAKISTAN HIGH COMMISSIONER

Sent on the 17<sup>th</sup> November 2020.

Dear High Commissioner, Have you carefully examined Oreo biscuits? I see that they are also manufactured in Pakistan, and those which are sold in Muslim countries are Halal certified. See this website: <https://propakistani.pk/lens/oreo-says-its-cookies-arent-halal-but-theres-more/>

This website states: “Are Oreo Cookies Halal in Pakistan and Other Muslim Countries? The most simplest answer is the most obvious one. Oreo cookies are made by Continental Biscuits in Pakistan, who are certified halal. Even their packaging comes with a Halal label. So in Pakistan and select Muslim countries, there’s no issue about Oreos being haram.”

Carefully examine the symbols on the Oreo biscuits. They are symbols of Christian Crusaders and Knights Templar. There are numerous websites and blogs that discuss this. For example: “The Hidden Templar Symbolism of the OREO Cookie” <https://gnosticwarrior.com/oreo.html>

The website states: “The etymology of the word OREO gives us two words. Or and Eo. The Hebrew meaning of the word Or is light, and it can also mean dawn, daylight, early morning, lightning, star, sun, sunlight, and sunshine. The word Eo has a similar meaning from the Greek word ēōs, meaning dawn.” Some people think that the name “OREO” represents the Morning Star (i.e. the planet Venus), which is visible before sunrise. In other words it carries the sunlight, i.e. “Lucifer”. There are numerous theories about this. Lucifer is thought to be another name for Satan. The question is: even if the ingredients of these biscuits are Halal, how can they be certified as Halal, given the alleged Crusader symbolism? The OREO biscuit is symbolically similar to a Communion wafer – have Muslims been deceived by it?

The design of the flag of Pakistan is puzzling. The Morning Star (i.e. the planet Venus) is inside the disc of the crescent moon, implying that Venus is impossibly closer to the Earth than is the Moon. Can you explain this design please?

# PAKISTAN BEING ASKED TO RECOGNISE ISRAEL

An article in the Jerusalem Post, dated 19<sup>th</sup> November 2020:

By ZACHARY KEYSER

Prominent Pakistani journalist Mubasher Lucman believes that Saudi Arabia is one of the countries pressuring Islamabad into recognizing Israel, he said in an interview with i24 News. *[Note: it is pure speculation that it is Saudi Arabia.]*

Lucman's statement follows Pakistani Prime Minister Imran Khan's statement that Islamabad has been placed "under pressure" by the United States, and other unnamed countries, to recognize Israel.

"I have no doubt that in my analysis that the other country he is talking about is Saudi Arabia, and no one else," Lucman told the i24 presenter. "There are only four countries that could have said this: One is the United States, second is Israel, third is India and fourth is Saudi Arabia. There is no fifth country that has that kind of influence over [Pakistan]."

Pakistan is not "on talking terms with Israel – officially at least. And [Pakistan] does not get along with Indians, so it's very simple," he added.

Lucman further notes the complex geopolitical situation of the region, as well as its evolution over the years – where Pakistan is facing pressure to and has aligned with "questionable" countries such as China, Iran, Turkey and Malaysia, among others – which on its own has caused turmoil between Riyadh and Islamabad.... ..the Pakistani premier...refused to name the other countries involved...

"Leave this [question]. There are things we cannot say," Khan said, adding that Pakistan holds "good relations" with a choice few of the countries involved and noting the economic instability within Pakistan, which heavily depends on the aid of its international allies.

<https://www.jpost.com/arab-israeli-conflict/saudi-arabia-is-pressuring-pakistan-to-recognize-israel-report-649499>

# CHIEF RABBI ON MUSLIM ANTISEMITISM

*Also see the “Sobering Facts” chapter:*

- *16% of British Muslims believe suicide attacks against Israelis are justified. [Populus Poll, 2006.]*
- *37% of British Muslims believe Jews in Britain are a “legitimate target”. [The Times, 2006.]*

Here is an article by Robert Spencer, published on his Jihad Watch website. Note that Robert Spencer is highly knowledgeable about Islam. He has written numerous books. Shamefully, he has been banned from entering the UK by the Conservative Government. At a time when the UK desperately needs a truthful and detailed examination of Islam itself, the exclusion of knowledgeable people such as Robert Spencer is entirely counterproductive. The Government would much prefer to believe its own pro-Islam deceptions, as this is more convenient at the current time. If they were to become honest about Islam, then they would be obliged to do something about it. However they prefer to kick the can down the road and appease Islam. Islam is totalitarian, and demands control of non-Muslims as well as controlling Muslims. There are parallels with the appeasement of the Nazis in the 1930s. That ended badly. Sir Winston Churchill felt himself a failure, because he raised the alarm in the 1930s but was unable to persuade the Government to act. If Churchill were alive today, he would almost certainly be expelled from the Conservative party, because of his “Islamophobic” views. Look up “The River War”, his book published in 1899.

<https://www.jihadwatch.org/2020/12/chief-rabbi-of-uk-says-its-alarming-that-44-of-muslims-are-anti-semitic>

## **Chief Rabbi of UK Says It's 'Alarming' That 44% of Muslims Are Anti-Semitic**

DEC 5, 2020 7:00 PM BY ROBERT SPENCER

After 1,400 years of jihad violence against Jews everywhere that Muslims and Jews have lived in proximity, the Orthodox Rabbi Ephraim Mirvis, who serves as Chief Rabbi of the United Hebrew Congregations of the British Commonwealth, says that he finds it “alarming” that so many Muslims in the United Kingdom are anti-Semitic. But given Islam’s texts, teachings and history, what else did he expect?

Rabbi Mirvis recently participated in an online debate about Israel’s normalization of relations with Bahrain and the United Arab Emirates (UAE), along with the UAE’s Minister for International Cooperation, Reem Ebrahim Al-Hashimy; former UN General Secretary Ban Ki-moon; and Britain’s former Middle East Minister Alistair Burt. In the course of the debate, Mirvis referred to a survey that found that 44 percent of Muslims in Britain believed in hateful and anti-Semitic conspiracy theories, and remarked: “This is an alarming rate, it’s nearly half of the Muslims in the UK. That underlines how crucially important engagement, dialogue and understanding is... There’s so much potential relating to Jewish-Muslim relations. I believe the Abraham Accords have unlocked certain doors for us.”

<https://jewishnews.timesofisrael.com/chief-rabbi-issues-concern-over-alarming-levels-of-muslim-antisemitism/>

Yes, they have, but they have done so by laying aside the Islamic teachings that inculcate this deep hatred of Jews in all too many Muslims. If Rabbi Mirvis were to take the time to open the Qur’an, he would find that it depicts the Jews as inveterately evil and bent on destroying the well-being of the Muslims. They are the strongest of all people in enmity toward the Muslims (5:82); they fabricate things and falsely ascribe them to Allah (2:79; 3:75, 3:181); they claim that Allah’s power is limited (5:64); they love to listen to lies (5:41); they disobey Allah and never observe his commands (5:13). They

are disputing and quarreling (2:247); hiding the truth and misleading people (3:78); staging rebellion against the prophets and rejecting their guidance (2:55); being hypocritical (2:14, 2:44); giving preference to their own interests over the teachings of Muhammad (2:87); wishing evil for people and trying to mislead them (2:109); feeling pain when others are happy or fortunate (3:120); being arrogant about their being Allah's beloved people (5:18); devouring people's wealth by subterfuge (4:161); slanderer the true religion and being cursed by Allah (4:46); killing the prophets (2:61); being merciless and heartless (2:74); never keeping their promises or fulfilling their words (2:100); being unrestrained in committing sins (5:79); being cowardly (59:13-14); being miserly (4:53); being transformed into apes and pigs for breaking the Sabbath (2:63-65; 5:59-60; 7:166); and more. They are under Allah's curse (9:30), and Muslims should wage war against them and subjugate them under Islamic hegemony (9:29).

There are more exhortations to violence in Islamic tradition. Muhammad said this, according to a hadith:

*The last hour would not come unless the Muslims will fight against the Jews and the Muslims would kill them until the Jews would hide themselves behind a stone or a tree and a stone or a tree would say: Muslim, or the servant of Allah, there is a Jew behind me; come and kill him; but the tree Gharqad would not say, for it is the tree of the Jews. (Sahih Muslim 6985)*

Many Muslims take this genocidal saying very seriously. Such passages have induced Muslims throughout the last fourteen centuries, as *The History of Jihad From Muhammad to ISIS* <https://www.amazon.com/dp/1682616592> shows in detail, to brutalize and kill Jews. There are innumerable examples of this. In 1013, Berbers from North Africa entered Spain and took Córdoba in 1013. They began massacring Jews and initiated a wholesale slaughter of Jews in Granada. And again in 1066, rioting Muslims, enraged by the humiliation of a Jew who had been appointed to rule over Muslims, murdered four

thousand Jews in Granada. The twelfth-century Muslim historian Ibn Baydhaq detailed how the Almohads treated the Jews as they advanced:

*Abd al-Mumin...the leader of the Almohads after the death of Muhammad ibn Tumart the Mahdi...captured Tlemcen [in the Maghreb] and killed all those who were in it, including the Jews, except those who embraced Islam.... [In Sijilmasa] one hundred and fifty persons were killed for clinging to their [Jewish] faith.... All the cities in the Almoravid state were conquered by the Almohads. One hundred thousand persons were killed in Fez on that occasion, and 120,000 in Marrakesh. The Jews in all [Maghreb] localities [conquered]... groaned under the heavy yoke of the Almohads; many had been killed, many others converted; none were able to appear in public as Jews.*

Islamic apologists in the West today don't want people to know all this and more about the shameful history of Islamic antisemitism, because of the jihad against the modern-day State of Israel. But Rabbi Ephraim Mirvis, given that he has a position of considerable prestige and influence, should know it, and should not be surprised that a large number of Muslims in Britain know it as well, and approve. In light of Islam's deeply rooted anti-Semitism, what is surprising here is actually that the percentage of anti-Semites is as low as it is.

But Rabbi Mirvis and all other rabbis, and all clerics of other faiths, should be fully aware of the wellsprings of Islamic anti-Semitism. In this case, perhaps more than is usually so, knowledge is power.

Robert Spencer is the director of Jihad Watch and a Shillman Fellow at the David Horowitz Freedom Center. He is author of 21 books, including the New York Times bestsellers *The Politically Incorrect Guide to Islam* <https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/0895260131> and *The Truth About Muhammad*. <https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/1596985283>

His latest book is *Rating America's Presidents: An America-First Look at Who Is Best, Who Is Overrated, and Who Was An Absolute Disaster*. <https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/1642935352>

# LETTER TO RABBIS

Dear Rabbi, I have been puzzling over the question “How can the world become a genuinely peaceful place?”

One huge area of difficulty is the Middle East. It is good to see that Bahrain and the UAE have normalised relations with Israel, and it is to be hoped that other countries will follow their example. I do think that there is cause for further hope, from a rather surprising and unexpected source: namely the contents of the Koran! As far as I can tell, the Koran itself justifies the existence of the State of Israel. See the chapter in my “Hellish 2050” book: “The Koran Supports Israel”. The eBook edition is a free download via: <http://hellish2050.com/recommendedBooks.html>

It is important to note that the relevant verses have not been abrogated. The “Abrogated Koran” clearly indicates which verses are abrogated (effectively deleted) and which are currently valid. It is also available via this link.

It is not to say that the Koran is all sweetness and light though, just because it justifies the existence of the State of Israel. There are numerous instructions within it that call for harsh treatment, even murder of, non-Muslims. The “Abrogated Koran” also colour-codes key verses by category, and I do recommend that non-Muslims particularly view verses in the “jihad” and “unbelievers” categories. I hope that it will be a useful resource for you. There is no copyright restriction – feel free to share it.

It is concerning that after every jihad attack, prominent politicians blatantly attempt to deceive the public regarding the root cause. For example, after the murder of Fusilier Lee Rigby in 2013, both Prime Minister David Cameron and Mayor of London Boris Johnson claimed that it was nothing to do with Islam. And yet one of the perpetrators very clearly explained to a camera why he did it: the Koran made him do it. From a careful examination of the Koran, he seems to have interpreted it accurately. If you have any influence over politicians, could you please ask them to be honest regarding Islam? We cannot afford their deceit. Please watch this video: “Jihad Returns to London: A Reply to Prime Minister David Cameron” <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SH7Ty8iPh5c>

# LETTER TO CONSERVATIVE FRIENDS OF ISRAEL

Dear Conservative Friend of Israel, It is a truly hopeful sign that relations between Israel and Bahrain and the UAE have been normalised. Hopefully such normalisations will extend to other countries too.

There will however be some Islamic countries that refuse to acknowledge the right of the State of Israel to exist. It seems to me though, that they have not properly examined the Koran. Rather surprisingly and unexpectedly the Koran itself appears to justify the existence of Israel: there are some 42 verses which include the phrase “the Children of Israel”. There are numerous verses too that describe them being led by Moses, making their way out of bondage in Egypt, and then wandering, until Allah takes them to the Promised Land, which we now know by the name “Israel”.

The details of these verses are in my “Hellish 2050” book. The eBook edition is a free download:

[http://hellish2050.com/books/Hellish\\_2050.pdf](http://hellish2050.com/books/Hellish_2050.pdf)

There is deliberately no copyright restriction – feel free to send this to anyone who may find this information helpful.

The relevant chapter is “The Koran Supports Israel”. Of key significance is that the relevant verses are not abrogated, with only a couple of exceptions, and so are still highly relevant today. Understanding which verses are abrogated (in effect deleted) and which are not, is key to understanding the Koran. Apologists for Islam often quote the more tolerant verses, without telling you that such verses have been abrogated!

<http://hellish2050.com/books/AbrogatedKoran.pdf>

Of course, the Koran also contains numerous verses calling for violence and religious hatred, and such verses have not been abrogated. Nevertheless, if the various countries and terrorist organisations in the region surrounding Israel could be persuaded to acknowledge that the Koran itself does indeed justify the existence of the State of Israel, then that must surely be a positive step forward.



# LETTER TO MPS REGARDING ISRAEL

31<sup>st</sup> December 2020

Dear Member of Parliament,

There is a hope that the prospects for genuine peace in the Middle East are improving. Several Islamic countries have now normalised relations with Israel, and hopefully more will do so.

There is an increasing realisation within the Islamic world that the existence of Israel is mandated within the Koran itself. See the verses quoted below [EVIDENCE WITHIN THE KORAN]. If you could help to make this fact known more widely, maybe via a speech in Parliament, that would be greatly appreciated.

Unfortunately it is the case that anti-Semitism (particularly on the left wing) is energised by the Palestinian concerns. If those who find themselves drawn towards being anti-Semitic could understand this mandate within the Koran regarding Israel, then such misguided prejudices could be more effectively tackled. It would certainly help the Palestinian people themselves if the funding of Jew-hating organisations such as Hamas could be cut off – so that the more moderate people within Palestinian society could come to the fore, and so hopefully the physical attacks would significantly reduce – for the benefit of everyone. Unfortunately Hamas does also receive funding from misguided people in the West, who have not understood the root of the problem.

The book “Israel Justified Within the Koran” describes the evidence in detail. It is a free eBook, downloadable via: <http://hellish2050.com/recommendedBooks.html>

## EVIDENCE WITHIN THE KORAN

The right of Israel to exist appears to be enshrined within numerous verses in the Koran. These verses have not been abrogated, with only one exception. Would it be helpful, do you think, if anti-Israel terrorist organisations such as Hamas were to be invited to examine these verses? Saudi Arabia and Iraq could also consider their significance. Here are the verse numbers, and two are quoted as examples:

The phrase “the Children of Israel” occurs 42 times in the Koran, in the following verses:

Koran 5:12, 5:32, 5:70, 5:72, 5:78, 5:110, 61:6, 61:14, 3:49, 3:93, 2:40, 2:47, 2:63, 2:83 (abrogated by Koran 9:5), 2:122, 2:211, 2:246, 32:23, 46:10, 45:16, 44:30, 43:59, 40:53, 10:90 (twice), 10:93, 17:2, 17:4, 17:101, 17:104, 27:76, 26:17, 26:22, 26:59, 26:197, 20:47, 20:80, 20:94, 7:105, 7:134, 7:137, 7:138.

*Koran 10:93. And We verily did allot unto the Children of Israel a fixed abode, and did provide them with good things;*

*Koran 17:104. And We said unto the Children of Israel after him: Dwell in the land; but when the promise of the Hereafter cometh to pass We shall bring you as a crowd gathered out of various nations.*

The Prophet Moses is named 153 times in the Koran, and only one of those verses has been abrogated. It is clear that his purpose and mission was to take the Children of Israel out of bondage in Egypt, and lead them towards the Promised Land. The fact that these verses are not abrogated indicates that this mission is still relevant today. Hamas should accept this fact, and lay down its weapons.

*Koran 5:21 O my people! Go into the holy land which Allah hath ordained for you. Turn not in flight, for surely ye turn back as losers:*

# ABOLISHING AMPUTATION OF HANDS

Within Sharia law, there is the punishment of cutting off hands and feet. However, there seems to be a rule governing who can perform this punishment. This rule is very restrictive, and appears to be ignored in the Islamic world at the moment.

The rule is very clearly stated in the Islamic law book "The Reliance of the Traveller". Download a copy from here: <http://hellish2050.com/books/RelianceOfTheTraveller.pdf>

The rule is that only a Caliph or their delegated authority may permit such amputations. See:

*O14.5 A freeman's hand may not be amputated by anyone besides the caliph or his representative*

Given that there are no Caliphs in the world at the present time, it would seem that the amputation punishment cannot be enforced.

There is also a rule that there cannot be more than one Caliph in the world simultaneously. See:

*O25.6: The Invalidity of a Plurality of Caliphs. (K: It is not permissible for two or more individuals to be invested with the caliphate (H: at one time), even when the are in different regions, or remote from one another, because of the disunity of purpose and political dissolution it entails. If two are simultaneously invested as caliph, neither's caliphate is valid. If invested serially, the caliphate of the first of them is legally valid and the second is disciplined (def: o17) for committing an unlawful act, together with those who swear fealty to him, if the are aware of the first's investiture as caliph)*

Given that there are significant divisions in the Islamic world, it would seem unlikely that there would be only one Caliph: If the Sunnis created one, then the Shias probably would too, or vice-versa. Yet there cannot be more than one, and if there are more than one then neither is valid.

Logically therefore, the amputation punishment has effectively been abolished. Could someone tell Saudi Arabia, Somalia, Iran, Yemen, North Nigeria, Sudan, Mali, Pakistan, UAE.?

# LETTER OPPOSING AMPUTATION

This letter is being sent to the ambassadors or similar representatives of numerous Islamic countries. It may be that in some of these the punishment of amputation has in practice been discontinued, although in theory it could still be applied. The intention is to persuade these countries to abolish it altogether. See:

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hudud>

Dear Ambassador,

I am writing to you regarding the punishment of cutting off hands and feet as a form of punishment under Sharia Law. Such punishments are regarded as cruel and inhuman under Western concepts of Human Rights. Even if such concepts are ignored by Islamic nations, is there anything within Islam itself that would put an end to such punishments? There does appear to be. Please consider the instructions within the traditional Islamic law scripture “The Reliance of the Traveller”.

The relevant statement is in Book O:

***O14.5 A freeman's hand may not be amputated by anyone besides the caliph or his representative***

The implication is that nobody in any Islamic country has the authority to impose this punishment, except under the authority of the Caliph. At the current time there is no Caliph in the word, and it would seem unlikely, given the political situation, that there will be another Caliph.

Therefore it would seem that the practice of amputation as a form of punishment should be halted in all Islamic countries.

Would you please consider this matter? If you agree, would you please request that the legal authorities in your country examine this requirement that only a Caliph can authorise such punishments?

Thank you.

# ABOLISHING STONING TO DEATH

'Narrated 'Abdullah bin Umar: The Jews brought to the Prophet a man and a woman from among them who had committed illegal sexual intercourse. The Prophet said to them, "How do you usually punish the one amongst you who has committed illegal sexual intercourse?" They replied, "We blacken their faces with coal and beat them." He said, "Don't you find the order of Ar-Rajm (i.e. stoning to death) in the Torah?" They replied, "We do not find anything in it." Abdullah bin Salam (after hearing this conversation) said to them, "You have told a lie! Bring here the Torah and recite it if you are truthful." (So the Jews brought forward the Torah.) And the religious teacher who was teaching it to them put his hand over the Verse of Ar-Rajm and started reading what was written above and below the place hidden with his hand, but he did not read the Verse of Ar-Rajm. Abdullah bin Salam removed his (i.e. the teacher's) hand from the Verse of Ar-Rajm and said, "What is this?" When the Jews saw that Verse, they said, "This is the Verse of Ar-Rajm." So the Prophet ordered the two adulterers to be stoned to death, near the place where biers used to be placed near the Mosque. I saw her companion (i.e. the adulterer) bowing over her so as to protect her from the stones.' *Sahih Bukhari* 6:60:79

The punishment of stoning for adultery is not mentioned anywhere in the Koran – only in the Hadith, an example of which is given above. The Koran states the punishment for an adulterous wife depends on whether she was previously a slave. If she was, the punishment is halved. See Koran 4:25 It is not possible to be half stoned to death, nor stoned twice to death; therefore, if the Koran takes precedence, stoning for adultery should be abolished. **In accordance with Islam's own doctrines.**

***The Hadith makes it clear that this stoning punishment applied to Jews, based upon their own scripture, the Torah. Therefore, even if the Torah's rules were to be applied, they should not apply to Muslim women. Civilised nations should condemn Islamic countries that impose Sharia law punishments. The very concept of such theocratic punishments is abhorrent.***

# FEMALE GENITAL MUTILATION

## THE NATURE AND CONSEQUENCES OF FGM

[UNICEF \(2016\)](#) estimates 200,000,000 – one in twenty – women and girls alive today have undergone the procedure. FGM involves one or more of 3 interventions that can be performed with varying degrees of severity:

- clitoridectomy (amputation of the clitoris),
- excision of the labia,
- infibulation (sealing the vagina by grafting together opposing labia majora, leaving a small hole for urination and eventual menstruation). Infibulation and excision usually also involve clitoridectomy.

FGM is practiced on prepubescents, or even babies. Seven is the mean age. Anaesthetics are seldom used, pain being an important part of the procedure.

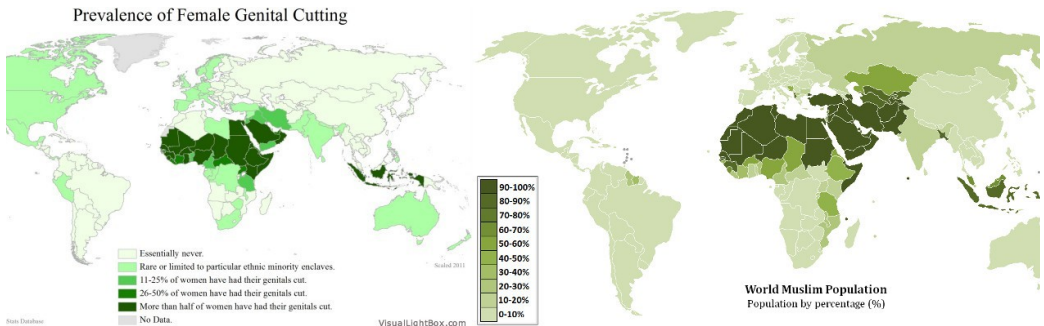
Short-term consequences: severe pain, bleeding, shock, urinary retention, infections, injury to nearby genital tissue, and sometimes death. Contusions, dislocations and fractures can result from the girl's struggles against those restraining her (typically aunts or her mother).

Long-term consequences include chronic pain, pelvic infections, fistula, cysts, abscesses and ulcers, infections of the reproductive system, infertility, Post Traumatic Stress Disorder, frigidity and death. Infibulation can cause [hematocolpos](#) and chronic dysmenorrhea.

FGM increases complications during childbirth. Scar tissue is inelastic, resulting in obstructed labour. One study found that a fifth of babies born to infibulated mothers died in child-birth, two-thirds experienced oxygen deprivation. FGM existed before Islam and is a consequence of polygyny and, to a lesser extent, of slavery. As will become clear, Mohammed integrated this practice into the religion he was inventing.

## THE CORRELATES OF FGM

FGM is not an 'African practice': most of Africa has low FGM rates & between a third and a half of FGM occurs outside Africa.



Development variables (such as [poverty](#), [education](#), [health care](#), [life expectancy](#)) also correlate weakly with FGM.

Sexually-regressive institutions and attitudes ([polygyny](#), [dowries](#), [child marriage](#), [consanguineous marriage](#), [forced marriage](#), [sexual slavery](#), [rape](#)) correlate with, but also subsume, FGM.

The strongest correlate with FGM, and one which underlies the afore-mentioned regressive attitudes and practices, is that of Islam (compare [Animism](#), [Buddhism](#), [Christianity](#), [Hinduism](#), [Judaism](#)).

## FGM IN THE KORAN & THE SUNNAH

Islam is the only religion which mentions FGM in its sacred texts. Verse [30:30](#) of the *Koran* (“*Adhere to the fitrah*”) indirectly mandates FGM (and also male circumcision) because is left unexplained by the *Koran*. The word is explained by a Hadith which mandates (amongst other things) FGM.

*"[...] I heard [Mohammed] say: "The fitrah is five things [...] circumcision [khitan], shaving the pubes, trimming the moustache, cutting the nails and plucking the armpit hairs.""* [Bukhari 77:106](#)

*"[...] Mohammed] said: When anyone sits amidst four parts (of the woman) and circumcised part [khitan] meets circumcised part [khitan] a ritual bath becomes obligatory."* [Muslim 3:684](#)

*"[...] A woman used to perform circumcision [khitan] in Medina. [Mohammed] said to her: Do not cut severely as that is better for a woman and more desirable for a husband."* [Sunan Abu Dawud 41:5251](#)

*"[...] Mohammed] said: "Circumcision [khitan] is a law for men and a preservation of honour for women.""* Ahmad Ibn Hanbal 5:75

*"Umm Alqama related that when the daughters of Aisha's brother were circumcised [khitan], Aisha was asked, 'Shall we call someone to amuse them?' 'Yes,' she replied. Adi was sent for [...]"* [Al-Adab Al-Mufrad 53:1247](#)

*"[...] Umm al-Muhajir said, "I was captured with some girls from Byzantium. Uthman [a close companion of Mohammed] offered us Islam, but only myself and one other girl accepted Islam. Uthman said, 'Go trim them down [khifaad] and purify them.'"* [Al-Adab Al-Mufrad 53:1245](#)

## **Schools of Islam and FGM**

Shafi'ism – one of the four schools of Sunni Islam (which constitutes 90% of Moslems) decrees FGM as obligatory. [The other three schools](#) recommend FGM as 'optional' or 'honourable'. Unsurprisingly FGM rates are highest under Shafi'ism (e.g. [Somalia 98%](#)).

## **NON-MOSLEM FGM**

About 80% of FGM is attributable to Moslems. However it would be wrong to conclude from this that the remaining 20% is 'non-Islamic'. Virtually all non-Moslem FGM occurs under the aegis of Islam – either at the historical centres of the Islamic slave trade (Nigeria, Eritrea & Ethiopia, Kenya), or amongst religious minorities living in Islamic countries where FGM is normative and institutionalised.



These minorities, for centuries isolated from their religions' mainstream, have adopted the dominant community's practices, including FGM, in order to blend in and minimise discrimination and persecution.

The notable mass abandonments of FGM have occurred amongst minority non-Moslem practitioners, such as the Beta Israel Jews of Ethiopia, Egyptian Copts and Ethiopian Orthodox Christians. Such groups, because not doctrinally shackled to the practice, readily abandon it when it is made clear to them that the practice is nowhere advocated in their religious texts. Compare this to Moslem practitioners who, on moving to non-Islamic countries where FGM is not normative, go to great lengths, to the point of breaking their adopted country's laws, in order to maintain the practice.

## **CONCLUSION**

Imagine a society that doesn't forbid, punish or even stigmatise murder, that instead tolerates, recommends, even commands it. Would it be surprising if that society were rife with murder? Imagine societies defined by an ideology that, far from forbidding or stigmatising FGM, tolerates, praises, and commands it even. Should we be surprised that such societies are rife with FGM? Religions are keen to take credit for any good they can lay claim to, but should they not be held equally responsible for any ills they (knowingly or inadvertently) engender, aggravate or perpetuate? If FGM is indeed un-Islamic then why, over its 1400 year existence, has Islam not even attempted to eliminate it, as it does all things 'un-Islamic', but instead tolerated, spread and promoted it? Had Mohammed forbidden FGM (as he did alcohol and pork), or criticised it, or even just not mentioned it, FGM would have died out under Islam, as it has done under every other ideology, religion and social system. And the world would have been spared 1400 years-worth of the practice. No problem is resolvable whose causes remain unaddressed. Pointing out the causal links between Islam and FGM has

become taboo, dismissed as a symptom of a 'phobia'. This taboo will ensure FGM's continued flourishing and spread. Establishing a discourse around FGM that is free of taboos, insults and imputed motives is the crucial first step in resisting the growing ascendancy of FGM. It is a first step each one of us can take.

## FGM IN THE UK

The UK boasts the most victims of FGM in Europe, despite other countries having larger Moslem populations. Exactly how many is not yet clear, different bodies make different estimate – [End FGM European Network](#) estimates that 137,000 girls and women are living with FGM in the UK, the [House of Commons Home Affairs Committee \(2014-2015\)](#) estimates the figure at 170,000. The Home Affairs Committee estimate works out at 0.5% of girls and women living in the UK. The same report estimates that almost 3% of girls and women living in London are mutilated, and almost 6% of girls and women living in Southwark. But it is important that we treat these figures with caution: on one hand they are almost certainly underestimates: the fact that FGM is illegal in the UK will lead to under-reporting, and the bodies and front-line professionals responsible for recording and reporting FGM are also worryingly lax and negligent when it comes to FGM – a 2013 survey of 500 hospitals and LEAs found fewer than 50 kept records of mutilated or at-risk girls and women.

*Acknowledgment: this text is reproduced with permission. FGM is a large topic to examine, more information is available here: <https://fgmtruth.wordpress.com/>*

# GULLIBILITY

Gullibility is a significant aspect of the West's losing of the war against Islam – for be in no doubt: Islam is at war with the West, whether the West acknowledges the fact or not. In Islamic terminology, there is “Dar al-Islam” the land of Islam, and “Dar al-Harb”, the land of war. It is a binary concept.

We naturally want to believe the best of things and sometimes turn a blind eye to warning signs. The ignorance of the truth about Islam is often wilful – but the gullibility in wanting to believe it to be “The Religion of Peace” can have tragic consequences. An example of this is the Jihadi terrorist attack in London on Friday 29<sup>th</sup> November 2019.

Usman Khan was a convicted terrorist. He had been released about half way through a 16-year sentence for his role in a plot to blow up the London Stock Exchange and to also bomb pubs. His initial sentence had been an IPP (Indeterminate for Public Protection), which had been reduced to 16 years on appeal.

Khan was attending a seminar organised by the University of Cambridge. Wearing a fake suicide belt, he stabbed two Cambridge alumni to death. This tragic loss of young lives must be ascribed to gullibility. The University very much wanted to believe that their deradicalisation programme was working – and even now are in denial that it is a demonstrable failure. The perpetrator appears to have fooled them all into thinking he was a reformed character. He had written in a letter that he wanted to be “a good Muslim”. This statement alone should have rung alarm bells: a good Muslim is one who follows the teachings of the Koran and the example of the life of Mohammed. The Koran includes numerous verses commanding violence – and these have not been abrogated. Mohammed is depicted in scripture as personally committing many murders. Muslims are permitted to deceive. Aided by the gullibility of fools.

# MEIN KAMPF

Mein Kampf is a book written by the evil dictator Adolf Hitler. The title means “my struggle”. It is freely available online and can be downloaded. He began to write it when imprisoned on April 1, 1924. I have attempted to read it, however it is hard work trying to get through it, and I have only really skimmed through it. It is largely of historical rather than current interest, and so I did not persevere. The Koran by contrast is very much of current interest, and even though it was a hard slog to get through it all, I did so – twice. On the first occasion without then understanding the key principle of abrogation.

Both Mein Kampf and the Koran have a hatred of Jews. The word “Jew” occurs 548 times in Mein Kampf. Here are some quotes, found while doing a text search of the PDF version:

*“All this was unattractive enough by itself, but one was positively repelled when they realized uncleanness went beyond personal filth and into the moral mud-stains of these people. My greatest concern was the activities of the Jews in certain fields of life. I slowly penetrated this mystery. Was there any shady undertaking, any form of foulness, especially in cultural life, in which at least one Jew did not participate? If you carefully punctured this abscess with a knife, like a maggot in a rotten body who was blinded by the sudden influx of light, you would discover a Kike (ein Jüdlein). I saw a great burden of guilt fall upon Jewry when I came to understand how it controlled the press, the influence in art, in literature, and in the theater.”*

*“It sent a chill down my spine when I first realized the Jew was the manager of this immoral trade [prostitution and white slavery] among the scum of the city. He was icy calm and shamelessly businesslike which made me fuming angry. Now, I no longer evaded discussing the Jewish question.”*

*“...I suddenly encountered him in another spot where I would have least expected to see him, and I recognized the Jew as the leader of Social Democracy, the Marxists, and that is*

*when the blinders fell from my eyes. Suddenly, a long, spiritual struggle came to an end."*

*"Frequently I was simply paralyzed. It was hard to know what to admire the most: their fluency or their artistry in lying. Gradually, I began to hate them."*

*"If, through his Marxist faith, the Jew conquers the peoples of this world, his crown will be the death and destruction of all mankind."*

*"Only the Jew can praise an institution as dirty and deceptive as himself."*

*"Whatever pretense of a civilization the Jew possesses today, comes from the contribution of other races, mostly those who were damaged by them."*

*"His life within a nation can only continue if he convinces the people that Jews are not a separate people, but merely a "religious community", although an unusual one. But this itself is the first great lie."*

*"The Jewish religious teachings consist mainly of rules to keep the blood of Jews pure and to regulate the dealings of Jews among themselves and even more with the rest of the world, with the non-Jews. Even here, their rules consist of extremely petty economic guides and are not concerned with ethical problems."*

*"Christ was nailed to the cross for his intolerance of the Jews, while our present Christian political parties lower themselves in elections by begging for Jewish votes. Afterwards, they try to hatch deceitful political plots with the Jewish atheist parties and against its own nationality."*

And so Mein Kampf goes on, in tedious repetitiveness, for hundreds of pages. These are just a few of the quotes in the first half of the book. Can there be any doubt whatsoever that Hitler had a strong dislike of Jews? There is very much a parallel with the Koran, with numerous verses stating blatant hatreds against non-Muslims, including against Jews. It is hardly surprising that Hitler regarded Islam very highly indeed.

# ANTI-SEMITISM IN ISLAM

Islam is inherently anti-Jewish. In an early phase of his prophetic career, as described in scripture, Mohammed is depicted as trying to persuade the Jewish tribes in his locality that he was a genuine prophet. He is depicted as trying, during this phase, to ingratiate himself, being tolerant and co-operative and learning what he could about Judaism. Koranic verses associated with this phase are more considerate and reasonable. However, scripture indicates that the Jewish tribes could not accept him as a genuine prophet, and that his mood therefore changed, so that, stage by stage, they were forced to convert, flee, or be executed. The scriptures describe Mohammed slaughtering hundreds of Jews – they were brought to him in batches to have their throats cut, and their bodies were thrown afterwards into trenches.

The more tolerant and considerate verses (revealed earlier) were thus superseded, ‘abrogated’, by angry, hate-filled ones. Nobody has the authority to reverse this. See Koran 9:30, 9:34, 5:18, 5:41, 5:51, 5:64, 5:82, 62:6, 4:46, 4:160, 2:111, 2:113, 2:120, 2:140, 16:118, etc. etc...

The Islamic end times prophecy describes the extermination of Jews by Muslims. It is quoted in the Hamas Charter: “... the Islamic Resistance Movement looks forward to fulfilling the promise of Allah no matter how long it takes, because the Prophet of Allah (saas) says:

The Last Hour will not come until the Muslims fight against the Jews and the Muslims kill them, and until the Jews hide themselves behind a stone or a tree and a stone or a tree would say. ‘Servant of Allah, there is a Jew behind me; come and kill him’, but the tree of Gharqad would not say it, for it is the tree of the Jews.” *Sahih Bukhari and Sahih Muslim*

[A 2017 poll found that around 60% of UK Muslims have an antisemitic attitude, and around 80% an anti-Israel attitude.](#)

**Jews will always be under attack from Islam, while Islamic scriptures are believed to be true.**

# THE LABOUR PARTY

I first became aware of a serious racism problem in the Labour Party around the year 2000. An acquaintance who was a party member would go shopping at the Co-Op rather than at Tesco's, even though the latter was closer. I asked why, expecting the answer to be that it stocked a preferred item. The reply shocked me: "Tesco is Jewish", she said. The shock was two-fold: Firstly, I had thought that anti-Jewish hatred had long ago dissipated or was confined to pockets in the far-right. Secondly, I assumed that Labour was opposed to discrimination based on race. It opened my eyes. 15 years later, under Jeremy Corbyn MP, cases of anti-Jewish hatred in the Labour party were reported in the press on a near daily basis. Worryingly, it became normalised. Those at the top seemed unable or unwilling to get to grips with it.

Given that around 85% of the Muslim vote goes solidly to Labour, and that Islam is inherently anti-Jewish, it seems unlikely that Labour would be anything other than anti-Jewish. If they took a stand against anti-Semitism, they would risk losing one of their largest voting blocks – one that is being boosted by demographic changes. But it could be different – if Labour re-asserted equality principles, which would necessitate expelling Muslims. Islam opposes equality.

The Islamic element within Labour, when strong enough, may create an Islamic Party - the Labour vote then collapsing.

[Sir Keir Starmer](#) is the new Labour leader. He became [DPP](#) and head of the [Crown Prosecution Service](#) in 2008. The Labour Government shamefully [failed to prosecute Muslim rape gangs](#). [Naz Shah](#), MP for Bradford West, is the new Shadow Minister for Community Cohesion. In 2017 she retweeted: "[Those abused girls in Rotherham and elsewhere just need to shut their mouths. For the good of diversity](#)".

**Starmer has signed up for the [Muslim Council of Britain ten pledges](#). The grip that Islam holds on the Labour Party therefore seems destined to tighten even further.**

# LABOUR ANTI-SEMITISM REPORT

As noted earlier, Labour has a serious anti-semitism problem. The EHRC report detailing it was released on 29<sup>th</sup> Oct 2020: <https://www.equalityhumanrights.com/en/our-work/news/investigation-antisemitism-labour-party-finds-unlawful-acts-discrimination-and>

Jeremy Corbyn was elected leader in 2015, after Labour lost the general election. Under his leadership the party has been riven by factionalism and rancour. Long-standing Jewish members have been abused and felt threatened, such that it was necessary to employ security guarding to attend the party conference! Sir Kier Starmer became leader in 2020.

Shortly after the report was published, Jeremy Corbyn was suspended. It is rather tedious to go into all the details. Nevertheless, it does raise a significant question: can Labour ever rid itself of anti-semitism?

Islam is inherently anti-Jewish, as noted in an earlier section, it would seem highly unlikely that Labour can avoid being anti-semitic, given that it is highly reliant on the Muslim vote.

At the time of writing (Halloween 2020) it seems possible that the Corbyn faction could split away and form a separate party. If so, it may well be strongly socialist, even Marxist in its aims. It does seem perplexing that it could coexist with Islam. There are however some overlaps: both are totalitarian. Both seek to replace individual initiative with collectivist thought patterns. Both stifle innovation and personal freedoms.

There has only been one Islamic country that based itself on Communism: South Yemen. It dissolved after the collapse of the Soviet Union. It would appear that it is not a stable model.

There has however been a temporary alliance between Marxists and Islam: they both opposed the Shah of Iran, and were instrumental in toppling him. However, the Marxists were soon violently destroyed by the Khomeini faction. If Jeremy Corbyn were to try something similar, and even if he succeeded in destroying capitalism, that victory would be short lived as his “useful idiots” would be bloodily purged.



# LABOUR “ISLAMOPHOBIA”

Given that the Labour Party in the UK is becoming increasingly reliant on the Muslim vote – around 85% of that vote goes to Labour – it does seem surprising that Muslim members experience significant levels of “Islamophobia” from non-Muslim party members.

During 2020 a survey of Muslim members of the party has been conducted by the Labour Muslim Network. The report was published on the 14<sup>th</sup> November 2020 and is on their website: “LMN releases “Islamophobia and the Muslim Experience” report”: <https://www.labourmuslims.org/post/lmn-launches-islamophobia-and-the-muslim-experience-report>

The report is quite damning. The key points are:

*59% did not feel “well represented by the leadership of the Labour party”, 44% did not believe the party takes the issue of Islamophobia seriously.*

*55% did not “trust the leadership of the Labour party to tackle Islamophobia effectively” and 48% did not have confidence in the party’s complaints procedure to deal with Islamophobia.*

*Issues raised included concerns over examples of Islamophobia highlighted in the leaked report into Labour’s governance and legal unit, the party’s approach to the government’s anti-radicalisation Prevent strategy, and general anxiety over how the party’s approach to Palestine would change under the new leadership.*

*An LMN spokesperson said the findings of its report were deeply concerning and called on Labour to take “comprehensive action” on the racism experienced by Muslims in the party.*

*(Note how Muslims take every opportunity to equate “Islamophobia” with racism. Islam of course permits them to tell lies. Often attributed to Goebbels: “If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to*

*repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.”)*

The accusations of “Islamophobia” within Labour keep coming: a major donor to the Labour Party has been accused of “Islamophobia”. An article in the Guardian describes the accusation:

*Keir Starmer has been urged to return donations to Labour made by a property developer whose tweets have been condemned by Muslim groups as Islamophobic.*

*Muslim communal groups and a Labour NEC member challenged Starmer to take action over the “abhorrent and Islamophobic” posts by David Abrahams, a businessman and philanthropist.*

*Abrahams is the latest Blair-era donor drawn back to Labour by Starmer. He confirmed last month that he had set up a direct debit to the Labour party, having ceased donations in 2016.*

*However, Muslim groups, pointing to online comments by Abrahams, have raised the alarm over his renewed links to the Labour leadership. Abrahams’ tweets included suggestions that Muslims have “mixed loyalties”, that conservative Muslim culture is inherently violent, and that Muslim youth have a propensity for suicide.*

<https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2020/dec/01/keir-starmer-urged-to-return-donations-from-islamophobic-property-developer>

The Guardian article continues:

*Mish Rahman, an NEC member, called on Labour to give Abrahams back his money. “These comments are deeply disturbing,” Rahman said. “Donating huge amounts of money to Labour should not mean someone can make racist remarks and get away with it. The party should immediately return Abrahams’ donations.*

*“We now know that the majority of Muslim members do not trust the leadership to deal with Islamophobia effectively. Failing to act on these outrageous comments will deepen*

*these concerns and provide further evidence that there is a hierarchy of racism within the party.”*

Notice that yet again a Muslim is equating the criticism of Islam with racism. They can do so in this case, because the Labour Party has adopted the APPG definition of “Islamophobia” which defines it as a form of racism. Clearly the Labour Party has created a rod for its own back. By pandering to various special interest groups, it is now beholden to them for its own legitimacy and purpose. Labour Leader Sir Kier Starmer allegedly has himself a disgraceful track record, allegedly failing to adequately act against Muslim grooming gangs, when he was the Director of Public Prosecutions.

Labour has for many years been ignoring the concerns of its traditional working class voters – believing that they had no other party to vote for. In 2010 the then Prime Minister Gordon Brown embarrassingly spoke when a microphone was still switched on and he thought he was speaking in private. He described Gillian Duffy as a “bigoted woman” for daring to question him regarding excessive immigration and the impact it was having in her area. Mrs Duffy had been a loyal supporter of the Labour Party, and was well respected for her contributions to her local community.

It does take a special talent for the Labour Party to be simultaneously antisemitic and “Islamophobic”! Electorally it would make more sense for them to go with the Muslim vote, because it is around nine times larger than the Jewish vote, and the demographic changes in the coming years would increasingly favour Labour. Will Sir Kier Starmer be reminding the Muslim community that he is their real friend, and that a member of his party, promoted by him to a prominent role, allegedly would like the victims of the Muslim grooming gangs to shut up? Quote: “Those abused girls in Rotherham and elsewhere just need to shut their mouths. For the good of diversity.” <https://metro.co.uk/2017/08/23/mp-shares-tweet-saying-abuse-victims-should-shut-their-mouths-for-good-of-diversity-6872181/>

# LETTER TO LABOUR NEC

Dear NEC Member, I am writing regarding the serious accusations of Antisemitism within the Party. I think that there could be a way in which the Party would have a chance to redeem itself, and put itself on a better foundation and more outward-looking direction. Not just for itself, but particularly for the wider communities.

The following information may come as a surprise to you, however please consider it carefully, as it has wide-reaching implications for the genuine cause for peace in the world, and particularly for peace in the Middle East.

Much of the Antisemitism seems to be energised by the Palestinian cause. Of course, nobody wishes to see injustices done. Fairness and decency are core values. Where the Palestinian cause has gone seriously astray is to use violence rather than dialogue.

The roots of the matter go a long way back. Not just to the Balfour Declaration, but back many centuries. What is needed is a proper understanding that Islamic scripture is itself pro-Zionist. Did you know that fact? Strange but true.

The phrase “the Children of Israel” occurs in 42 verses in the Koran. The description of Moses bringing them to the Promised Land (i.e. the land of Israel) occurs numerous times in the Koran, and these verses have, highly significantly, not been abrogated. The Koran justifies Israel! A few examples:

*Koran 10:93. And We verily did allot unto the Children of Israel a fixed abode, and did provide them with good things;*

*Koran 17:104. And We said unto the Children of Israel after him: Dwell in the land; but when the promise of the Hereafter cometh to pass We shall bring you as a crowd gathered out of various nations.*

*Koran 5:21 O my people! Go into the holy land which Allah hath ordained for you. Turn not in flight, for surely ye turn back as losers:*

Labour can overcome its Antisemitism difficulties if it will examine the Islamic scriptures with honesty and integrity.

# THE LIBERAL DEMOCRATS

Do the Lib Dems actually believe in liberalism or democracy? Consider the following two points and make up your own mind. In 2008, the Lib Dem leader Nick Clegg published a newspaper advert, stating: “It’s been over THIRTY YEARS since the British people last had a vote on Britain’s membership of the European Union. That’s why the Liberal Democrats want a real referendum on Europe. Only a real referendum on Britain’s membership of the EU will let the people decide our country’s future.” In 2016, they campaigned to remain in the EU. The remain side lost the referendum. Subsequently, they had been campaigning for another referendum. The then leader Jo Swinson had said that she would **not** honour the result of a second referendum if it again called for us to leave! The Liberal Democrats only believe in democratic principles when it suits them – when the vote goes the way they want. How anti-democratic they are!

The official Lib Dem website published an article stating that Islam is liberal! This article was quoted extensively on ‘Lib Dem Voice’. [Vince Cable and Humaira Ali on Eid](#): “People often look surprised when I talk about Islam as a liberal religion. The ethos in Islam is grounded in equality, freedom of choice, respect and diversity – no compulsion in religion and each individual is accountable for their own actions to God and to those they interact with.” The Muslim author is significantly mistaken. The “no compulsion in religion” verse, Koran 2:256, is abrogated by verse 9:5, which calls for idolaters to be killed by Muslims “wherever you find them”. Could the Muslim author really be unaware of this fact? The Liberal Democrats should be more careful what they publish.

Liberal Prime Minister Gladstone (1809-1898) stated in Parliament: “So long as this book [the Koran] exists there will never be peace on this earth.” Today, anyone who spoke such truth about Islam would undoubtedly be expelled from the Lib Dems, for “Islamophobia”.

# LETTER TO LIB DEM MPS

Letters sent on 23<sup>rd</sup> Jan 2020.

Dear ....,

The topic of Brexit will soon no longer be an electoral issue for voters. They will regard it as settled. We are unlikely to have another referendum on the question of EU membership for decades, if at all. This is the reality. In addition, the question of Alternative Vote in the voting system was settled by a referendum in 2011. It is unlikely that this or similar would be re-visited in the foreseeable future.

What unique purpose does the Lib Dem Party have, if we discount these two issues? I can see from the articles and comments on the Lib Dem Voice website that this is a question which exercises members and supporters.

My suggestion is that if the Lib Dems were to become properly liberal and properly democratic, it would significantly boost your fortunes. Somehow you must overcome the image you've earned of being anti-democratic because of your stance on the EU referendum, and stating you'd ignore a Leave result if we had a second referendum.

With Labour in turmoil for the foreseeable future, and likely to collapse even further, they could have fewer than 100 MPs in 2024. Could the Lib Dems have 200 MPs at that election? Yes, possibly, but it will require a change of mode of thinking. And it will require considerable courage.

I read an article on the main Lib Dem website, quoted on Lib Dem Voice. See "The Liberal Democrats" section in the enclosed book for details. The article claims that Islam is liberal! Not a single Lib Dem member questioned this assertion! It referenced a Koran verse (no compulsion) which has been abrogated and is therefore of no relevance.

It will be hard to be truthful in this age of universal deceit. If the Lib Dems can assert true liberalism and true democracy, then inevitably you'll find yourselves at odds with Islam. You must be bold, and be true to yourselves!

# THE CONSERVATIVE PARTY

The Conservative Party should have ushered in a period of honesty and realism, when elected into office in 2010. The dishonesty regarding Islam, characteristic of the Labour Government of Tony Blair and Gordon Brown, should have been swept away. And yet, whenever an atrocity committed in the name of Islam occurred, prominent Conservatives parroted the same excuses and platitudes that Labour had done: that the terrorist act was “nothing to do” with genuine, peaceful Islam, and that it is only a tiny percentage of Muslims who are a problem. This is plainly dishonest.

Following the attack at London Bridge and Borough Market on 3<sup>rd</sup> June 2017, PM Theresa May stated the usual nonsense, also adding that Islam is compatible with Human Rights, democracy, and Western values! You really could not make this up. I watched carefully to see whether any MP, of any party, would correct her error, but none did. Silence implies agreement.

Following the murder of Fusilier Lee Rigby in Woolwich, London on 22<sup>nd</sup> May 2013, in broad daylight, by two Muslim converts, the then Mayor of London Boris Johnson stated: “I just want to make one obvious point which I'm sure will have occurred to many people, and that is that it is completely wrong to blame this killing on the religion of Islam. But it is also equally wrong to try to draw any link between this murder and British foreign policy, or the actions of British forces who are risking their lives abroad for the sake of freedom. The fault lies wholly and exclusively in the warped and deluded mindset of the people who did it. And what we need now is, for the sake of the victim, and for the sake of his family, is for those killers to be brought to justice.” (Note the studious avoidance of enquiry into the root cause.)

Also in response to the murder of Lee Rigby, Deputy Prime Minister Nick Clegg (Lib Dem coalition partner) cited this quote from the Koran: if you kill a man, it is as though you kill all mankind... (Koran 5:32) However, if this verse is read in

full and in context, it has the exact opposite meaning to that suggested by the short extract. In fact, it mandates the killing of those who are “spreading mischief in the land” by obstructing Islam. This would include British soldiers attacking Muslims in Islamic lands. Clegg gave his speech in a room full of Muslim community leaders. Not a single one corrected his theological ineptitude. They must have been chortling to themselves, at how this Kuffar (non-Muslim), was being deceived regarding the Islamic scriptures and how easily prominent politicians could be manipulated into, in effect, proselytising on behalf of Islam. Muslims are perfectly entitled to deceive non-Muslims, if it helps to spread Islam. There is no moral injunction against doing so. One of the Ten Commandments of Judaism and Christianity is to not tell lies. There is no such commandment within the Koran.

“On that account: We ordained for the Children of Israel that if any one slew a person - unless it be for murder or for spreading mischief in the land - it would be as if he slew the whole people: and if any one saved a life, it would be as if he saved the life of the whole people. Then although there came to them Our messengers with clear signs, yet, even after that, many of them continued to commit excesses in the land.”  
Koran 5:32

The Conservative Party is being bullied into investigating “Islamophobia” among its members. This is a critically important moment. The Party must face down this challenge, for their own survival, and indeed for the survival of the whole United Kingdom. One of the acts of the outgoing PM Theresa May was to appoint a Muslim “independent adviser” on this matter! Thankfully now replaced.

Meanwhile the Muslim Council of Britain has published a dossier: MCB submits new dossier of Conservative Islamophobia to EHRC, with evidence of over 300 individuals



# LETTER TO CONSERVATIVE MPS

Sent during August & September 2019

Dear ...,

Significant as Brexit is, I am writing to you regarding an even more important matter: namely, the Islamisation of the UK.

If the UK were to become Islamised, it would then be of minor significance whether or not we are in the EU. Islam seeks to dominate everyone, and is in the process of dominating the Conservative Party. It has already claimed the scalps of the Labour Party and the Lib Dems, as they have adopted the ridiculous definition of "Islamophobia". This definition equates the criticism of Islam with racism. The accusation is made in order to stifle debate.

After every Jihadi terrorist attack, prominent politicians are quick to denounce any connection with the religion of Islam. Tony Blair did so, followed by David Cameron, Nick Clegg, Theresa May, and unfortunately Boris Johnson too. His words of betrayal of the harsh truth are reproduced in the leaflet, enclosed. It is a direct quote.

The public cannot stand such deceit. Neither, it seems, can Conservative Party members. A poll of Conservative Party members, conducted by YouGov, has shown that around 61% agree with the following statement:

"Islam breeds intolerance for free speech and calls for violent actions against those who mock, criticise or depict the religion in ways they believe are offensive"

Given that a number of Conservative Party members have already been expelled for criticising Islam and Islamic practices, it seems that if the Conservatives do indeed go ahead and adopt a definition of Islamophobia, the Party will need to expel, in due course, some 61% of its members! If you want to make a stand, you should do so now, before it is too late.

Since Islam is becoming ever more significant and powerful in the UK, we must all make the effort to understand it properly.

I do not know whether you have read the Koran. It is necessary to firstly understand the key concept of “abrogation”. Meaning that the chronologically more recent verses supersede the earlier verses wherever contradictions exist. Unfortunately the more recent verses are the least tolerant, and within them there are numerous instructions for Muslims to use violence against non-Muslims. In order to assist with the task of reading the Koran, I have produced an edition of it called the “Abrogated Koran”. The abrogated verses are crossed out. The chapters are re-arranged into reverse chronological order, such that the most relevant ones are read first. The key topic areas, such as Jihad verses, are colour coded. It is available as a free download from my website: [hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com) and I hope that you will examine it. Time is rapidly running out if we are to save western civilisation, decent values, and human rights.

Reference: YouGov / Hope Not Hate Survey Results, Sample Size: 864 Conservative Party Members. Fieldwork: 14th - 18th June 2019

[https://d25d2506sfb94s.cloudfront.net/cumulus\\_uploads/document/h76habg5k1/HnHResults\\_190618\\_ConMembers\\_web2.pdf](https://d25d2506sfb94s.cloudfront.net/cumulus_uploads/document/h76habg5k1/HnHResults_190618_ConMembers_web2.pdf)



# “ISLAMOPHOBIC” CONSERVATIVES

On the 5<sup>th</sup> March 2020 the Muslim Council of Britain submitted a dossier of “Islamophobic” events in the Conservative Party to the Chair of the Equality and Human Rights Commission, David Isaac CBE.

There is of course a blatant irony in them doing so: Islam does not respect equality between women and men. It does not respect equality of non-believers. It certainly does not respect Human Rights and never will do, because the Koran is full of abuses of Human Rights, and nobody now or in the future has any authority whatsoever to change even a single word in the Koran.

The dossier lists the names of prominent Conservatives. It also has the names of Conservative activists and Councilors. In other words, anybody in the Conservative Party is a target, irrespective of their prominence.

Many of the examples of “Islamophobia” quoted are in fact truthful commentary on the reality of Islam. A few examples:

“Do they want us to call ISIS Daesh now so that we don’t associate them with Islam?”

“I guess people will stop being afraid of Islam ... when the Islamic radicals stop beheading Christians, throwing homosexuals to their deaths from high buildings, beating women for disobeying their husbands, stoning to death the wife of a man who has committed adultery and generally trying to kill all non-Muslims and take over Christian countries? Islamophobia is perhaps not surprising?”

“Islam has massacred over 669+ million non-Muslims since 622 AD”

The Conservative Party **must** support its own members and their right to free expression. It cannot allow itself to be pushed around by the Muslim Council of Britain or the party will split in two: 61% of members are “Islamophobic”.

# LETTER TO “ISLAMOPHOBIC” CONSERVATIVE MPS

To Conservative & Unionist Members of Parliament, who  
have been identified as ‘ISLAMOPHOBIC’ by the Muslim  
Council of Britain  
14<sup>th</sup> June 2020

Dear Member of Parliament,

## **The desecration and vandalising of British monuments**

You are probably as outraged as I, concerning the desecration of memorials to the Fallen and, in particular, the Cenotaph and the statue of Sir Winston Churchill, KG, in Parliament Square. The lack of any consideration of the historical and symbolic importance of these monuments, by the perpetrators, is worrisome.

It is also worthy of note, how rapidly the current Mayor of London and his acolytes removed a statue; almost by way of ‘virtue-signalling’ their approval of the vandals’ actions. I feel all of this merits a far more robust response from our elected politicians, and the police, than we have currently seen.

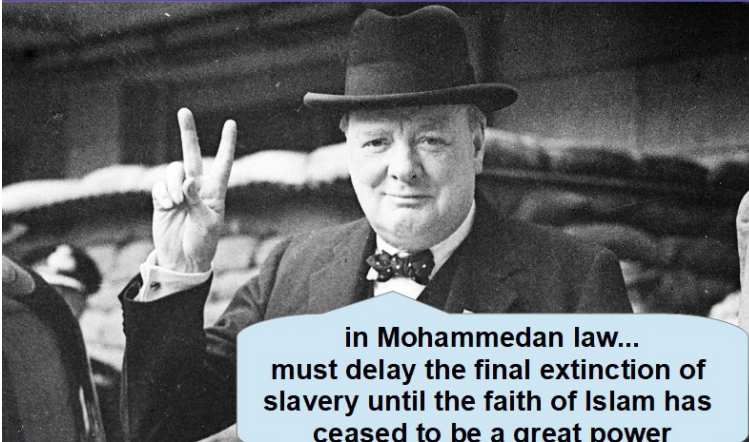
Today no person holding decent values would condone slavery: but these statues are a part of our history. We need our children to study history, so that we may learn from the mistakes of the past, and how to do things better in the future.

If, following democratic consultations, it is decided that all artefacts associated with ‘slavery’ should be removed, then this would need to include all mosques: since the ‘trilogy’ of the Islamic scriptures (Koran, Sira and Hadiths) permit and condone the ownership of slaves. Mohammed (the most perfect of Muslims; whose behaviour is to be emulated today) kept forty slaves: and in some Islamic countries today, slavery is still practised. As Winston Churchill wrote...

“The fact that in Mohammedan law every woman must belong to some man as his absolute property – either as a child, a wife, or a concubine – must delay the final extinction of slavery, until the faith of Islam has ceased to be a great power among men.”

([https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_River\\_War](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_River_War))

**IF CHURCHILL  
WERE ALIVE TODAY...**



in Mohammedan law...  
must delay the final extinction of  
slavery until the faith of Islam has  
ceased to be a great power

***HE WOULD BE  
EXPELLED FROM THE  
TORY PARTY FOR  
“ISLAMOPHOBIA”***

Times change: and there can be little doubt that if Winston Churchill were alive today, he would be expelled from the Conservative Party for 'Islamophobia', for such writing.

However, you, too, have been tarred with the accusation of 'Islamophobia'; in that your name appears in the dossier produced by The Muslim Council of Britain (see attached list), which names 39 MPs and former MPs together with over 300 other Conservatives. There is no possibility for rehabilitation or redemption: Islam does not 'do' forgiveness. Therefore, you might as well commit yourself to helping to halt the influence of Islam within the UK. There are two key motivators for doing this.....

- Love for our Country and its people; including your own relatives and descendants.
- Truthfulness. We need to speak honestly and openly, and commit to the truth.

You have, obviously, already criticised Islam in some way: or your name would not be on the list. Many ex-Muslims are in the same situation: and they are desperate that we should stop pandering to the totalitarian demands of Islam.

Were all 39 'Islamophobic' Conservative MPs, and former MPs to quote the words on slavery, written by Sir Winston Churchill, your Party could not possibly expel you all: especially since an opinion poll has shown that some 61% of Conservative Party members\* hold a dim view of Islam. "Never was so much owed by so many, to so few." You could be one of the 'few'.

\* A poll of Conservative Party members, conducted by YouGov, has shown that around 61% agree with the following statement: “Islam breeds intolerance for free speech and calls for violent actions against those who mock, criticise or depict the religion in ways they believe are offensive”

YouGov / Hope Not Hate Survey Results, Sample Size: 864 Conservative Party Members. Fieldwork: 14th - 18th June 2019

[https://d25d2506sfb94s.cloudfront.net/cumulus\\_uploads/document/h76habg5k1/HnHResults\\_190618\\_ConMembers\\_web2.pdf](https://d25d2506sfb94s.cloudfront.net/cumulus_uploads/document/h76habg5k1/HnHResults_190618_ConMembers_web2.pdf)

## **People identified as “Islamophobes” by the Muslim Council of Britain dossier:**

<https://mcb.org.uk/press-releases/mcb-submits-new-dossier-of-conservative-islamophobia-to-ehrc-with-evidence-of-over-300-individuals/>

Stuart Andrew, MP	Pudsey
Kemi Badenoch MP	Saffron Walden
Bob Blackman, MP	Harrow East
Ben Bradley, MP	Mansfield
Anthony Browne MP	South Cambridgeshire
David Cameron ex-MP	ex PM
James Cleverly MP	Braintree
David Davies, MP	Monmouth
Glyn Davies ex-MP	Former Montgomeryshire
Philip Davies, MP	Shipley
Dehanna Davison, MP	Bishop Auckland
Nadine Dorries, MP	Mid Bedfordshire
James Duddridge, MP	Rochford and Southend East
Nigel Evans MP	Ribble Valley
Mike Fabricant, MP	Litchfield
Michael Fallon ex-MP	former Defence Secretary
Vicky Ford, MP	Chelmsford

George Freeman, MP	Mid Norfolk
Zac Goldsmith ex-MP	Lords
Michael Gove, MP	Surrey Heath
Damien Green, MP	Ashford
Daniel Hannan ex-MEP	Lord, former MEP
Sally Ann Hart, MP	Hastings and Rye
Kevin Hollinrake, MP	Thirsk and Malton
Philip Hollobone, MP	Kettering
Jeremy Hunt MP	South West Surrey
Daniel Kawczynski, MP	Shrewsbury and Atcham
Andrea Leadsom, MP	South Northamptonshire
Brandon Lewis, MP	Great Yarmouth
Theresa May MP	ex PM
Karl McCartney MP	Lincoln
Sir Patrick McLoughlin ex-MP	Former chair of the Party
Nicky Morgan ex-MP	former MP and now Peer
Owen Paterson MP	North Shropshire
Jacob Rees-Mogg, MP	North East Somerset
Andrew Rosindell, MP	Romford
Henry Smith MP	Crawley
Julian Sturdy, MP	York Outer
Tom Tugendhat MP	Tonbridge and Malling



# A CONSERVATIVE RECEIVED DEATH THREATS

## “ISLAMOPHOBIA” DOSSIER

On the 5<sup>th</sup> March 2020 the Muslim Council of Britain published a dossier which named some 300 members of the Conservative Party, including 39 MPs and former MPs, accusing them of “Islamophobia”. As evidence it gave examples of comments seen on social media and elsewhere. Of course the quotes are taken out of context. Some comments seem quite rational, such as the linkage between the restrictive clothing that Muslim women are obliged to wear, and violence against Muslim women (both of which are known features of Islam). In many cases it appears that the objected to material was part of rational discussion or comments on recent events such as terrorist attacks. Or the criticisms are just plain hearsay, without evidence offered. Here are a few examples:

*Michael Gove, MP for Surrey Heath and Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, was accused of having “extreme” views about Muslims by the former Co-Chair of the Party Baroness Sayeeda Warsi.*

*Philip Davies, MP for Shipley, called for the abolishment of Sharia councils but made no such request about similar Beth Din courts, indicating a clear differentiated treatment for Muslims.*

*David Davies, MP for Monmouth and Secretary of State for Wales, claimed that Islamic headwear is “an excuse for sexual violence against women”.*

*A number of MPs have been found to be part of the Conservative Debating Forum, the second largest pro-Conservative Facebook group, which can only be joined by “accepting an invitation or requesting to join”. This group is notorious for being riddled with Islamophobia.... Members of*

*this group include Jacob Rees-Mogg, MP for North East Somerset, Andrew Rosindell, MP for Romford, Stuart Andrew, MP for Pudsey, Ben Bradley, MP for Mansfield, Julian Sturdy, MP for York Outer, James Duddridge, MP for Rochford and Southend East, George Freeman, MP for Mid Norfolk, Vicky Ford, MP for Chelmsford, Kevin Hollinrake, MP for Thirsk and Malton and Glyn Davies, former MP for Montgomeryshire.*

*Karl McCartney, 2019 PPC and now MP for Lincoln, retweeted posts by Tommy Robinson and Katie Hopkins for a sustained period of time.*

The dossier can be downloaded from here:

<https://mcb.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/2020/03/20200305-MCB-EHRC-Request-Conservative-Islamophobia.pdf>

The dossier does also quote the findings of an opinion poll of Party members:

*In July 2019, anti-racist campaign group Hope Not Hate carried out extensive polling with YouGov of Conservative Party members to better understand their views on Muslims and Islam. This polling found that 60% believe 'Islam is generally a threat to Western civilisation'. Furthermore, 54% thought Islam was 'generally a threat to the British way of life', with 61% of members believing this because 'Islam breeds intolerance for free speech and calls for violent actions against those who mock, criticise or depict the religion in ways they believe are offensive'*

The word "Islamophobia" is a nonsensical word. A phobia is an irrational fear. There is nothing at all irrational about fearing Islam. Dr Bill Warner, who has examined Islam in depth, has estimated that it is responsible for the murder of around 270 million people during the 14 centuries of its existence: "Why We Are Afraid, A 1400 Year Secret, by Dr Bill Warner" <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-wugWj42pLI>

Examining the Islamic scriptures we can see that Muslims are commanded to subdue or murder non-Muslims, so that the only religion is for Allah, and that the suppressed people, dhimmis, feel themselves to be subdued. We must keep on emphasising that criticising Islam is not a form of racism - the All Party Parliamentary Group definition of "Islamophobia" claims that it is. Unfortunately, many of the mainstream political parties, including Labour, Lib Dems, Plaid, SNP, Greens, and even the Conservative Party in Scotland, have adopted the APPG definition of "Islamophobia".

## **CONTACTING THE "ISLAMOPHOBIC" CONSERVATIVES**

I compiled a list of the email addresses of the Conservatives mentioned in the dossier. Many of those who were ordinary members or who had been unsuccessful candidates do not have a publicly visible email address. Nevertheless, I was able to write to around 100 out of the 300 people named. My email was sent in March 2020. I pointed out that their name appears in the dossier and gave them the link to it. I also wrote:

*Islam already holds the whip hand over other parties which have adopted the APPG definition on "Islamophobia", namely the Lib Dems, Labour, and others. Islam is in the process of gaining the whip hand over the Conservative Party too. Do you have the preparedness and guts to resist this?*

*Nobody should be sacked from their job or lose their membership of a political party for stating an opinion on Islam. Nobody should be expelled for sharing satirical cartoons or photos. We have sleepwalked into de facto anti-blasphemy laws, but of course it only applies to Islam. Few care if Christianity is lampooned. In contrast, nobody would dare to produce a film "The life of Abdul" for example.*

*Nobody should be forced by their employer or by any organisation that they are a member of to apologise for making a factual statement about Islam. Any "training course" that you are required to undergo must be factually based and*

*not deceptive – Islam permits Muslims to tell lies on behalf of Islam. An employer or organisation may not be aware of this, and may have been fooled. Or worse – they may well know, but are willing to force you to submit to deception. We absolutely must retain freedom of speech, or else it will be impossible to retain democratic governance.*

*We are losing our freedoms, and it is happening on your watch. If the Conservative Party is to reverse this tragedy, it had better act sooner rather than later. The demographic trend is far more serious than the Jihadi terrorism, since demographics will affect everybody. I used to think that with a projected Muslim majority in the UK some time in the latter half of this century, I do not need to worry, since I will probably be dead by then. However, what of the younger generation? Should we not pass on a legacy of freedoms and democracy to them that is as good or better than the legacy that we inherited? Do we have any right to allow our land to become Islamised?*

*We have very little time remaining to reverse this. See the chapter "The UK's Demographic Transition to an Islamic State" in the attached eBook. [Hellish 2050]. My calculation suggests that the "point of no return" may be in the decade 2030 to 2040, depending on the scenario.*

I also outlined my own situation, de facto losing my job for criticising Islam. I also pointed out that an Islamised UK, if it were to still retain nuclear weapons, would be a menace to our current friends and allies.

There were not very many replies. I did receive some replies from Conservatives who had managed to avoid being expelled by making apologies – and did not want to discuss the matter further. I also received emails from several on the list who are no longer within the party. They stood up for their principles and thus were expelled from the spineless party.

## DO THE CONSERVATIVES UNDERSTAND ISLAM?

I asked those who had been expelled, whether the party members understand Islam but will not speak out, or whether there is a widespread ignorance. The responses: they do understand, but refuse to speak. Quote:

“No, not ignorant, too damned scared to say the truth, which as you know, resulted in my expulsion from the party!” and

“I am certain that they are aware of the threat of Islam but for reasons I do not understand, continue to turn a blind eye to their takeover...”

## DEATH THREAT

One of the Conservative Party members, Councillor Beverley Dunlop, who I had been in email contact with, wrote to me in September 2020, responding to my pointing out that the MCB had written about her in its dossier. She wrote to me, quote:

*“Oh, I see, Those were snippets of words taken completely out of context by some hateful leftie. Were they to be viewed in context everyone would see my meaning was quite the opposite.*

*I have met with our local Iman, faced a party enquiry and exonerated but thank you, I shall now contact MCB to update them and provide an explanation.*

*I don't blame them for putting me in a book. If I had been presented with only those snippets I would also be keeping a record of public servants who appear to hold discriminatory views about my religion.”*

What maybe she did not realise at the time, is that all 300 of those whose names appear in the dossier have been put at risk by the MCB. It only takes some hothead to be offended

by one of the quotes in the dossier, and act according to Islamic scripture, for it to be a credible danger.

She told me that there would be a meeting of the Standards Committee of the Council on the 6<sup>th</sup> October 2020. The details are on the Council website:

<https://democracy.bcpccouncil.gov.uk/ieListDocuments.aspx?CId=141&MId=4429>

It had already been determined that her social media comments had been done in a private capacity, and not within her role as a Councillor. An independent investigator had been appointed. She had also had a meeting with an Imam (I do not know on what date). The Conservative Party itself was satisfied with her explanations – she had not been expelled from the party. The meeting on the 6<sup>th</sup> October was regarding the Council and its response.

I then saw a news item in the mainstream media that a Conservative Councillor had received death threats:

“Dorset 'close mosques' councillor receives death threats”  
<https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-england-dorset-54674154>

I recognised the name, and indeed it was her. I have written a supportive email to her, but as of the time of writing this article, she has not replied.

Here we are in the somewhat surreal year 2020. What terrible things must one write about Islam, in order to receive death threats? Page 18 of the dossier states:

*Beverley Dunlop, Bournemouth, Christchurch and Poole Councillor, posted a number of Islamophobic comments on Facebook about “fundamentalists...hiding in plain sight in the Muslim community” and calling for police to raid mosques, for Muslims to call for “an inquiry into Islamist rape gangs grooming underage, underprivileged white girls”. She claimed the “burqa is a symbol of the subjugation of women” which*

*“British women died in protest against” and called for the banning of mosques.*

Of course, no context whatsoever is given to these comments, and Councillor Dunlop pointed that out to me as part of our email correspondence. Even going on the biased report in the dossier, there is nothing in these comments that incite any violence, and yet she receives threats of mortal violence herself. There is simply no proportionality.

## **WHAT NEXT?**

In a way the Conservatives have only themselves to blame. They should have nipped this problem in the bud in the late 1980s, when Salman Rushdie received a death threat fatwa for his novel “The Satanic Verses”. As a brief aside, for a very short period Islam was polytheistic, with one male god Allah, and three female goddesses. (The photo of the statue of these goddesses is on the front cover of my book “Hellish 2050”. The statue had the faces smashed. It was originally covered in gold leaf.) The verses describing the three goddesses were subsequently removed from the Koran, although a fingerprint remains. The verses were deemed to have been inspired by Satan deceiving Mohammed, hence the name “Satanic Verses”. This is a troubling episode for Muslims, who will try to deny the occurrence. I was also aware that the Muslim Brotherhood was active on the campus where I studied, in the mid 1980s, and they radicalised a nominal Muslim who I had previously been friendly with. I knew that the Muslim Brotherhood was active there, so surely the Security Services would know it too? Why did they not clamp down?

Once one of the members of the Conservative Party “Islamophobic” members receives a death threat, it could create a domino effect, with more of them receiving them as a copy-cat action. They have spent years pandering to Islam, including shielding it from criticism after every jihadi attack.

This despite there being no electoral advantage for them doing so – some 85% of the Muslim vote goes to Labour. This pandering simply annoys their own core voters. Up to now these core voters have had higher priority concerns, such as the economy, and Brexit. And immigration... however, in the 10 years that the Conservatives have led the Government (2010 to 2020) there has been nearly 7 million immigrants to the UK. In the 13 years of Labour (1997 to 2010) there were fewer, at around 6.6 million. Per annum, the Conservative immigration figures have been significantly higher than under Labour. There is also a paradox for those of us who campaigned hard to leave the EU: Brexit is likely to bring forward the date of the Islamisation of the UK. The reason is simple: there will be fewer women from East European, predominantly Christian countries, having babies in the UK, while Brexit is unlikely to abate the Muslim birth rate.

The Conservatives are likely to remain in office until at least 2024, assuming elections have not been canceled permanently. We do urgently need to install in them a backbone, such that they will speak out openly and honestly about Islam, and do something to address the demographic crisis. The following election, 2029, is perilously close to the point of no return. Labour may well get in then, and due to their increasing demographic advantage, they may well be in government permanently thereafter. At least until such time as these leftie “useful idiots” are bloodily replaced by an Islamic theocracy. With parallels to the Islamic Revolution in Iran in 1979 – there were many Marxists also active in deposing the Shah. More fool them!

To avert this tragedy for the UK, the 2024 election becomes effectively a referendum on whether the UK is to become an Islamic state or not. The Conservatives have demonstrated their unwillingness to tackle Islam effectively. Labour is increasingly reliant on Islam. There is only one party that has the willingness to avert tragedy: For Britain, of course!



# TORY DHIMMITUDE

## DHIMMI STATUS

Within countries controlled by Islam there are traditionally three choices for non-Muslims: convert to Islam, be executed, or live as a Dhimmi. This third option was usually available only to the “people of the Book”, namely the Christians and Jews. The strict rules have been varied at different times and in different places, such that it was simply impractical to slaughter tens of millions of Hindus when Islam conquered India.

A Dhimmi is regarded as an inferior person, and they are obliged to pay a special tax, the “jizya” tax, as a sign of subservience and humiliation. The Dhimmi may be required to bow down low, or even crawl on their stomach when paying the tax. The subservience is spelled out in the Koran in verses that have not been abrogated:

*Koran 9:29. Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute [jizya] readily, being brought low.*

See this website for further information:

<https://www.thereligionofpeace.com/pages/quran/jizya.aspx>

This verse, Koran 9:29, abrogates eight other verses. To find out which verses these are, do a text search for “9:29” within the Abrogated Koran eBook. Just to add a little extra complication: note that some verses are abrogated by more than one abrogating verse. Knowing which verses abrogate which other verses is absolutely key to gaining an accurate understanding of the Koran. The “verse of the sword” Koran 9:5 abrogates an astonishing 108 other verses – which were generally the more tolerant ones. You can sometimes also catch out Muslims, even Imams, when they quote abrogated verses. The Imam who spoke during an evensong service at

Wells Cathedral quoted two verses which had been abrogated. They may well do it knowingly – deception is permissible within Islam. If we are to have much hope of tackling Islam itself we have to be one step ahead of these blatant deceivers! It is not an easy task. The Abrogated Koran is a valuable tool for this task – the eBook edition is a free download. It indicates which verses are abrogated, and by which other verses. Key verses are also colour-coded: <http://hellish2050.com/books/AbrogatedKoran.pdf>

## **DESPICABLE TORIES**

For all that the Muslim Council of Britain complains about “Islamophobia” in the Conservative Party, the reality is that the Tories are very willing to bend the knee to Islam. They have evidently already developed the Dhimmitude mindset. And furthermore, they show a willingness to give special financial and other assistance to the Muslims in their area, using of course our money. This has to be regarded as a jizya tax, levied upon unwilling non-Muslims. This may seem like a bold claim, however, you can see the evidence of it with your own eyes. See this video, where Councillor Simon Dudley, the then leader of the Council of the Royal Borough of Windsor and Maidenhead, made some extraordinary promises to a group of Muslims:

Councillor Dudley’s speech to Maidenhead Mosque:  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7AjVsrMiMGo>

The transcript of this video is below.

There is much in his speech that is despicable. Consider some examples of his shameful statements:

“...the whole Conservative group guarantee to you...” an extraordinary guarantee. Does any other community have such favoured status?

“...I want them to redesign their plans to provide both the parking locally, which can be used by people who live there, but also your community as you come to worship...” this is deliberately setting up a conflict between the future local residents and those attending the mosque. They will be competing for parking spaces. This is hardly likely to engender good community relations.

“I hope when we have our local government elections on the second of May, you will vote Conservative...” blatant electioneering - using taxpayers resources as the bait. Is this permissible?

Note that the speech was on the 26<sup>th</sup> April 2019. On the 29<sup>th</sup> Sept 2019 a local newspaper reported that Cllr Simon Dudley had resigned with immediate effect. It is not clear from the newspaper article what the true reason for the resignation was.

<https://www.maidenhead-advertiser.co.uk/news/maidenhead/149718/council-leader-simon-dudley-resigns.html>

It is vitally important that we hold the existing elected representatives (of all parties) to account. It is highly doubtful that many of them have examined Islam in any depth, and thus it seems unlikely that they have understood the existential threat that Islam itself is to us all. As seen by the behaviour of this councillor as a prime example, we cannot expect the Conservative Party to be of any use whatsoever in the task of saving Western civilisation from Islam. They have to be booted out of office! Nevertheless, we should meanwhile still keep up the effort to educate them regarding the harsh reality of Islam. Some Conservative councillors (elsewhere than Maidenhead) have spoken out honestly and courageously against Islam. They know that they will then be expelled from the Conservative Party. Some see this as a price that is worth paying, in order to retain their own integrity. We need to put in the effort to encourage more of them to do so.

## TRANSCRIPT

**Sagheer:** We've had talks over the last year and a half, two years with the council, and just this morning we've had some papers through on email (from the council) to say the council will give us preferential treatment or first denial on the site next door, so I'll allow Simon to say a few words.

**Councillor Dudley:** Sagheer, thank you, As-salamu Alaikum, I hope that was reasonably good. I am Simon Dudley, I am the Leader of the Royal Borough of Windsor and Maidenhead, and I wanted to come along and talk to you, because we've been discussing with Sagheer, and Arif as well, how we can make sure that your community has the opportunity to expand over the coming years. I think as you know, there is a lot of work going on in Maidenhead, regeneration of Maidenhead. But what I as the leader of the council, and people like Gurch, as hopefully a future councillor, and the whole Conservative group guarantee to you, is that as the town develops, we will make sure that you have the space to expand here, for the education of your children and the important community worship facilities that you need. With the Ivy Leaf, the council own the freehold of that site and we are negotiating with them for them to surrender their lease. We had thought that we might build apartments, flats on that site. We will never do that. That is my undertaking to you, as the leader, the Conservative leader of the Royal Borough of Windsor and Maidenhead. We have sent an agreement over that when we have control of that site, we will allow the Islamic Trust to acquire that site, so that you can expand here. And indeed, when the Magnet Leisure Centre, we're building a new one along the Braywick Road, when that closes, and we start to build new homes on here, we will make sure that they are set back from the mosque here, that they aren't overlooking it, that it is respectful of your place of worship. So I am going to tell our partners, who are called Countryside, that I want them to redesign their plans to provide both the parking locally, which can be used by people who live there, but also your community as you come to

worship, but also that the development is respectful of the mosque. Now, the reason this is important to us, is that your community is an essential part of the community of Maidenhead, and the Royal Borough of Windsor and Maidenhead. So I'm proud to be the leader of a multicultural local authority, and I'm proud to be a Riverside councillor with so many of you as residents there. And I will always defend your religious beliefs and freedoms as long as I am the leader of the Royal Borough of Windsor and Maidenhead, because you are an essential part of our community and one which I hold in deep respect. So these are my assurances to you, to your families, to your friends. As your community grows, we will ensure that your facilities are able to grow as well, because that's essential in the development of Maidenhead as a town, in exactly the same way that the community at 22 Cookham Road, we made sure that they were able to buy that site a number of years ago. I was instrumental in that, that they got that site, and now that is being redeveloped. So the same way that I was true to my word then, I will be true to my word with what I've just said to you, which is being filmed, and that's absolutely fine by me, and you can hold me to account. So I wanted to thank you for your time, I hope when we have our local government elections on the second of May, you will vote Conservative, you will put your crosses, yourselves and your families, next to the tree, the Conservative tree, because it's that political party that is going to help you develop a stronger community here, and the facilities that you and your loved ones need. So hopefully, that, you know, I just wanted to make sure you were all aware of all of that, and thank you very much for giving me some time to say that.

**Sagheer:** I'd just like to thank Simon for very clearly putting the message out to you, and I hope you understand what he was trying to say about second of May as well, and please make sure that don't waste your vote, and utilise it in the right way. Thank you Simon.

# LETTER TO MICHAEL GOVE MP

It is bad enough that our locally elected representatives, for example Conservative Councillor Simon Dudley as described earlier, are willing to accommodate Islam, and give it special privileges for building mosques. It is even worse when prominent politicians in Government are willing to make excuses for jihad. The then Prime Minister David Cameron stated “There is nothing in Islam that justifies this truly dreadful act.” and “.. it was a betrayal of Islam.” after the murder of Fusilier Lee Rigby in 2013. The then Mayor of London Boris Johnson said: “...completely wrong to blame this killing on the religion of Islam”. This despite one of the murderers describing very clearly to camera exactly what his motivation was: the Koran made him do it.

Where did the idea come from to give excuses for Islam, and effectively shield it from criticism? We can trace it back to a book written by Michael Gove, published in 2006. He appears to be influential over Boris Johnson. After the London bombings of 7/7/2005 it was clear that Mr Johnson had a reasonably good understanding that the cause was Islam itself. He wrote an article in the Spectator explaining that Islam was the problem. He also quoted a jihad verse from the Koran during a Question Time programme. However at some point between 2005 and 2013 he had a remarkable change of opinion – making excuses on behalf of Islam after the jihadi terrorist murder of Fusilier Lee Rigby.

Letter to Michael Gove, 29<sup>th</sup> October 2020:

Dear Michael,

I am re-reading your book “Celsius 7/7” which was published in 2006. Are your thoughts on Islamism and jihad essentially the same now as when it was published?

On page 9 you state: “Islamism is not Islam in arms: it is a political creed that perverts Islam...”. However on page 8 you quote a jihadi terrorist explaining his motivation: “Islam – obedience to the one true God, Allah, and following the

footsteps of the final prophet and messenger Mohammad". Surely these two statements are incompatible with each other? The dust cover of the book states that you are "...one of Britain's leading writers and thinkers on terrorism..." Presumably your thoughts have influenced the prominent members of the Conservative Party?

Can you please explain to me why it is that after every jihad terrorist attack, prominent politicians are quick to deny any linkage with Islam? Are they doing this on your advice? For example after the murder of Fusilier Lee Rigby in 2013, Prime Minister David Cameron and Mayor of London Boris Johnson very explicitly denied that the fault was with Islam. Despite the fact that one of the perpetrators very clearly to camera stated that the Koran made him do it. See this video: "Jihad Returns to London: A Reply to Prime Minister David Cameron" <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SH7Ty8iPh5c>

The enquiry into the Manchester Arena bombing has found that a security guard had suspicions of the jihadi, but did not report his concerns, out of fear of being labeled a racist. Fears such as this are enabled by the denunciation of anyone who makes even the mildest criticism of Islam - as an "Islamophobe". The APPG definition of "Islamophobia" describes it as a form of racism. Clearly it is not – anyone can be a Muslim irrespective of skin colour. Unfortunately, your apparent encouragement of your colleagues to deceive the public regarding the true nature of Islam, and shielding it from justified criticism, seems to have fed into this confusion and missed opportunities. No problem can be solved unless the root causes are honestly stated. The denials in your book published in 2006 seem to be part of the causal chain linking to the deaths and injuries in subsequent terrorist attacks.

The Scottish Parliament is imminently enacting anti-hate legislation. The risk is that it might be a de facto anti-blasphemy law. Can you halt it? See this article in The Times: "Hate crime bill: Hate talk in homes 'must be prosecuted'". <https://www.thetimes.co.uk/article/hate-crime-bill-hate-talk-in-homes-must-be-prosecuted-6bcthrjdc>

# HOME SECRETARY PRITI PATEL

## LETTER REGARDING A GIRL MOLESTED

The letter below was sent to Home Secretary Priti Patel on the 6<sup>th</sup> March 2020. She is under pressure from the Civil Servants in the Home Office, who appear to be unwilling to work speedily to implement Government priorities.

Dear Priti,

I hope that the clear out of the Home Office does not include you!

It has recently been alleged that an 8 year old girl was molested by an “Asian” man in the children's area of a swimming pool. The alleged perpetrator was with two other men, and they had no children in their group. Questions:

1. Why was a group of men – who were not accompanying their own children - permitted to be in a children's swimming pool?
2. Did they molest other children too? If so is it understandable that nobody would complain due to worries about being accused of racism?
3. When the allegations were made, why were these men not arrested?
4. The father of the girl is Tommy Robinson. He is alleged to have attempted to detain the men, and one of them was injured in the altercation. Only Mr Robinson was arrested. Would it not have been more operationally rational to arrest and detain the three men so that they would not pose a threat to other children, and simply bail Mr Robinson? The police know how to contact him.

Regarding Jihadi terrorism: I have written to Neil Basu pointing out that there seems to be a strong correlation between pre-planned attacks and the eight non-sacred months in the Islamic calendar. Contrary to popular opinion, the month of Ramadan is **not** a sacred month. This pattern is



consistent with Koran 9:5 “when the sacred months are over, kill them wherever you find them”.

I have also written to the University of Cambridge academics. Commiserating with their loss and traumatic experience in Fishmongers' Hall. Also pointing out that the use of lie detectors to determine if a Jihadi has reformed would be a useless exercise: Muslims are permitted to tell lies. You would probably not expect a physiological response such as sweating, when they are telling lies. There is no moral impediment within Islamic theology to stop them deceiving non-believers.

The greatest threat is demographic, not terrorism. See “The UK's Demographic Transition to an Islamic State” in the enclosed “Hellish 2050” book. We may soon be at “the point of no return”.

We need everyone to speak honestly about Islam. Islam itself, not “Islamic extremism” or other such deceitful phrases. The public is becoming increasingly knowledgeable about Islam. If politicians state “terrorism is nothing to do with Islam”, then this simply means that the politicians are not believed. It certainly does not convince anybody, whether Muslim or non-Muslim, that Islam is inherently peaceful. We all have access to the Koran online, and can read the violent verses. It is not a secret that it is violent!

The report on “grooming” gangs **must** be released to the public. Maybe the embarrassing point is not their ethnicity, but that they are almost entirely Muslims? The fact is that Islamic scripture permits Muslim men to have sexual intercourse with women [and girls] who they own: “(the captives) that your right hands possess”. See Koran 4:3, 4:24-25, 33:50, 70:30, 23:6. Importantly, these verses have not been abrogated, and so are just as relevant today as when written many centuries ago. Nobody has any authority to delete or edit the Koran contents, and so Islam will always permit sex slavery.

## LETTER REGARDING APARENT MURDER AT A PROTEST

Sent on the 17<sup>th</sup> June 2020

Dear Home Secretary,

### **Regarding the protests on Saturday 13<sup>th</sup> June 2020:**

There has been a report of two police mini buses in London carrying undercover officers dressed as football lads. The report of this is in this video:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TqNinEcYbfA>

Later on in London numerous objects were thrown at the uniformed police. The footage looked very odd – there was liquid coming out of the bottles as they were flying through the air. <https://twitter.com/BBCDomC/status/1271761377317851136>

The strong implication is that the undercover officers were throwing them. Genuine football lads, if they were throwing anything at all, would probably throw empty brown glass beer bottles. It is highly unlikely that they would throw bottles still containing beer! I was not there, but allegedly it was Evian water bottles that were being thrown. If genuine football lads were throwing water bottles, it seems a remarkable coincidence that they all purchased the Evian brand! If this interpretation is correct, and if indeed it was undercover officers who were egging the situation on into what could become potentially a race war, this is extremely serious.

In London a supposed football lad in a red shirt was making offensive monkey gestures. Has he been arrested? If not, was he an undercover officer too?

The idiot who urinated next to the PC Keith Palmer memorial has handed himself in and is quite rightly paying the penalty. I cannot at all condone his behaviour. However it is the case that he was unaware of where he was urinating - the memorial is quite small. Has the BLM protester who deliberately urinated on the plinth of the Winston Churchill statue been arrested? It is perfectly obvious whose plinth it is.

Why has there been no condemnation of the groups of black men attacking white people at the London protests? In one case, I understand, resulting in a fatal stabbing. Have the alleged perpetrators been arrested? Why were the perpetrators allowed to just walk away? There is considerable video footage, for example:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Cb6YAm3EeY>

The police allowed murderous black attackers to escape on more than one occasion. Or was that deliberate? There were officers nearby. The police have shamefully lost the confidence of decent, law-abiding people such that it is possible for them to believe that they are simply incompetent.

It is a serious matter that the police have become politicised (as has the judiciary). The police should at all times be independent and not siding with one group or another. They should not have been dancing at the Extinction Rebellion protests – at the expense of law abiding citizens who were considerably disrupted when just trying to make a living. The police should not be adding rainbows to their uniform or vehicles – that too is political and brings their impartiality into question. They should not be bending down on one knee, particularly not to a lawless mob. In Bristol, criminal damage was done to a statue with zero police intervention. OK it may have been dangerous to intervene while it was being toppled as it could fall on someone. However once it had fallen the police should have arrested the criminals rather than condoning this criminal act.

The politicised police force has shown itself to be unwilling even to make arrests when one side is causing criminal damage and indeed breaking the coronavirus regulations. It seems perfectly willing to allow criminal damage to go ahead without any attempt to intervene. Why should law-abiding citizens have any confidence in it now that the protection of property rights appears to have been abandoned?

There were veterans peacefully protecting the Cenotaph. The behaviour of the police towards these veterans, as reported,

seems quite unbelievable. What on earth has gone wrong with the police force? Some examples:

[https://vk.com/video594564233\\_456239094](https://vk.com/video594564233_456239094)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XgwVTtBv1f8&feature=youtu.be>

The only reason that the veterans had to be there is because the police did not protect monuments from vandalism by BLM protesters the week before. Indeed the police had moved away a group of patriotic men who were guarding the statue of Churchill, and then failed to guard it themselves, and so predictably it was vandalised with the words “was a racist”. BLM cannot understand that had Churchill failed in WW2, huge numbers of black people would have been massacred.

Someone urgently needs to own up to what actually happened on Saturday. All this politically correct policing has fatal consequences. There is no point trying to control the mainstream media narrative, because the mainstream media has lost credibility too. People have to turn to amateur footage to find out what really happens at these events. And while the police are busy harassing veterans and staging the narrative that they are “far right” racist bigots, white people are apparently being murdered by black people, apparently trained by jihadis. And the reason why they strike at their necks is because the Koran explicitly tells them to do so:

*Koran 8:12 When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger.*

Home Secretary, please will you yourself investigate what actual behaviour the undercover police officers did on Saturday 13<sup>th</sup> June? If they were deliberately encouraging lawlessness and inflaming racial tension then they should be removed from the force, and indeed their commanding officers should be removed and prosecuted for race hate crimes as well as bringing the force into disrepute. And please do not delegate it to the police to investigate themselves. Evidently they have themselves become the problem.

Finally, can you do something about the unhelpful behaviour of Sadiq Khan? He is not even legitimately elected at the moment. The mayoral election was supposed to have been on 7<sup>th</sup> May 2020. Maybe it is time to abolish the London Mayor position? He has over-reached his authority by removing a statue. The strong Mrs Thatcher abolished the GLC – is there anyone in politics now with such forcefulness?

I can see that you are having to double down on the narrative, probably against your better judgement. The police have been politicised since before your time as Home Secretary. So too has the judiciary. We are watching the end of law and order. The judiciary is demonstrably not interested in “the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth”. It seems to be part of the managed transition to Sharia law - under which all statues will be removed or defaced, and truthfulness is destroyed.



Muslims gleefully removing our heritage

# ELDERLY LADY ARRESTED

There have been numerous arrests of otherwise law-abiding people. People protest for a variety of reasons, and it is not always clear whether they are protesting only for one reason, or for multiple reasons: opposing the prospect of mandatory vaccinations, protesting about the lockdown restrictions. Some protest against 5G mobile phone transmissions. Some protest against restrictions of our traditional freedoms.

On the 24<sup>th</sup> November 2020 an elderly lady was peacefully protesting. She was arrested in the vicinity of Parliament, and was dragged to a police van.

A Conservative MP Sir Charles Walker witnessed it, and remonstrated with the police. He later spoke forcefully about it in Parliament: “This is a disgrace. This is un-British. It is unconstitutional and this Government, our Prime Minister needs to end these injustices now.” It has been reported in the mainstream media.



I have written to this MP, and enclosing my letter to Home Secretary Priti Patel, regarding the apparent murder at a protest in June 2020, see the previous chapter. He has not yet replied, no doubt that he has a very full in-tray! If only there were more MPs of his calibre, willing to speak out against blatant injustices, maybe we would not be in such a terrible mess that we are in. Will he also speak out about the evils of Islam? It will soon be too late – the proposed “hate crimes” laws will make it impossible to criticise Islam.

Dear Sir Charles, An article in the Daily Mail:

<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-8983215/Tory-MP-rages-police-bundle-old-woman-van-protesting-outside-Parliament.html>

The lady in brown coat, and cream coloured shawl, and grey hair tied back, at 41 minutes and at 47 minutes.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kGZLtG8HHBA>

I do not know her name. Thank you again for raising it in Parliament. This is merely the tip of the iceberg. There appears to have been at least one murder at another protest (on the 13th June), but which was never picked up by mainstream media. Plus undercover police acting as football hooligans, allegedly. I have spoken with someone who was at that protest in June, and there were two police minibus loads of undercover police, dressed as "football lads", who went on to throw objects at the uniformed police. With the apparent intention of giving the "far right" a bad press. I did write to the Home Secretary about it, but of course received no reply (as usual). The police have become politicised and are out of control. It is highly likely that Priti Patel and Sadiq Khan would know about the apparent murder. Why has it been hushed up? Is it inconvenient for the political narrative?

Given that the Labour Party is mired in its own mess (it takes a special talent to be simultaneously antisemitic and Islamophobic), it does seem that Conservative backbenchers are the real opposition to a Government that is out of control. It is going to become a whole lot worse, if the Law Commission gets its way, regarding their proposed "hate speech" laws. Scotland is already on the way to being lost as a genuine free democratic society, as the Scottish Parliament "hate speech" laws seem to be a prototype for the Law Commission proposals. We are on the slippery slope towards totalitarianism, with few opposing it. See:

<https://freespeechunion.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/11/Ten-reasons-to-throw-out-the-Law-Commissions-anti-free-speech-proposals.pdf>

I have written to the Law Commission, however they seem unable to answer even straightforward questions regarding their proposals. Best wishes,



# THE BREXIT PARTY

Nigel Farage is the leader of the Brexit Party, and formerly leader of UKIP. His dogged determination and political skill over the years ensured that we had a referendum on European Union membership in 2016 and that Leave won the referendum. Anyone who is in favour of Brexit and democracy can feel extremely grateful for his role in bringing it into the realms of possibility, and for keeping up the pressure on the Government to ensure that it will actually happen...

Regarding the serious matter of tackling Islam, however, he is not just neutral, but a significant impediment. Rather than just keeping quiet on it, he attacks those who do have the courage to speak out, including Gerard Batten, Anne Marie Waters, and Tommy Robinson.

Here is the transcript of a brief interview between Nigel Farage and Avi Yemini:

AY: "Two nights ago we were watching the Bolt Report ... which created a lot of conversation where you condemn those on the right that are waging war on Islam"



NF: "On the entire religion, yes. It's nuts. I mean, you can do it if you want, but you will lose. Look, look, we have a massive problem right across the West with Islamism. I could take you right now to parts of Paris, parts of Brussels, that are now unrecognisable as Western cities."

AY: "I've been there and seen it and I've served in the Middle East and I understand what you are talking about. I guess



what people are asking is: The only reason we are not getting into that battle is because we are going to lose? Or?"

NF: "Morally it's wrong. And we are going to lose. Look, the vast majority of Muslims living in Western countries are settled, are integrating. Then you find the ghettos where they are not learning English. It's a disaster, and that extreme culture is flourishing. Let's fight Islamism. Let's fight the bad guys. Let's be a lot more robust about our Judaeo-Christian culture. Let's stop practices such as FGM being carried out wholesale. Listen, I'm not weak on this; I'm tough on this. But if this descends into a battle of hatreds, history teaches us that the ending will be very bad indeed."

AY: "Can I ask you straight: Do you think Islam is compatible – Islam itself, the ideology – is it compatible with Western values or not?"

NF: "Is the Old Testament compatible with Western values? I mean, you could ask that question actually of every religion. It is of course about interpretation."

AY: "Absolutely I agree."

NF: "There are parts, latter parts of the Koran that are troubling. But, do you know something? In the 21st century world, there are earlier parts of the Bible that are troubling. [someone has evidently described Abrogation to Farage. However he then misapplies it to the Bible. This seems to be the root of why Farage is not clearly seeing what the problem is?] This is about interpretation. Do I think there is hope that we can get the vast majority of Muslims on our side against the bad guys? That is what we absolutely must do."

AY: "Can I put it to you ... as someone who has served in the Middle East and seen it close up – the problem is, that I see, and many see, Christianity and Judaism, they went through reformations. The problem in Islam is: the Koran is the word of God, and cannot be changed. Mohammed was the perfect man [who] every Muslim must emulate and be him. He married a six-year-old! He killed six hundred Jews! How do

we reform that when they say he is the perfect man? He is not Jesus.”

NF: “I think there is a strong argument for reformation to go on within that religion. I would not argue against that at all. But believe me, we've got to box clever on this. We've got to get this right. We must not encourage religious hatred between different religions, and indeed between different races. We've got to get this right. We must uphold our principles, our culture, our heritage.”

AY: “Do you think that is even possible? To...”

NF: “Well, if it's not, we've lost.”

AY: “Well, maybe fighting it is the answer?”

NF: “So, how many will you kill?”

AY: “No, that is the question.”

NF: “I am asking you a question: What will you do? Kill them all?”

AY: “Absolutely not. I am not pro-genocide. I personally believe that. When you say 'moderate Islam' often enough – I hear you talk about the moderates – define 'moderates'. There is one Islam.”

NF: “I meet them every single [day] ... I think you are missing a trick here. I think you are saying 'everybody that's Islamic is hard line on the religion' – when the vast majority are not. The vast majority of Islamic faith living in Britain are pretty well integrated into society. I had lots of them vote for me!”

AY: “And I would argue they are not really [Muslim]. They are Muslim by identifying as a Muslim, as I identify as a Jew. But they are not Muslim by faith. You either believe Mohammed is the perfect man or not... [Excellent point. This is the nub of the matter.]”

NF: “No. Then you would say that every Christian hates homosexuals. [Utterly bizarre of Farage to say this!] Thankyou.”

Nigel Farage walks off, having lost the argument.

# THE GOLDEN RULE

The Golden Rule states:

**Treat others as one would like to be treated.**

There are other forms of this foundational instruction. It occurs in many religions, such as Judaism and Christianity: "You shall not take vengeance or bear a grudge against your kinsfolk. Love your neighbour as yourself: I am the LORD." Leviticus 19:18

The Wikipedia entry for The Golden Rule mistakenly says that it exists in Islam. There are Hadith verses which approximate to it, but these were written many years after Mohammed, and can be unreliable. Wikipedia appears to quote from Koran 83:1-6, but their words do not correspond to any of seven translations into English, which describe fraudulent trading. No mention of loving neighbours! And of course there can be no love shown to non-Muslims. Also look up: "[Al-Wala' wa al-Bara](#)"

"Woe unto the defrauders: Those who when they take the measure from mankind demand it full, But if they measure unto them or weight for them, they cause them loss." Koran 83:1~3

Note though that these verses are from the relatively tolerant and reasonable Meccan phase. The later Medina phase has a very different character – of intolerance and harsh treatment of non-Muslims. For example, this later verse cannot be said to in any way represent the Golden Rule:

"Fight against those who have been given the Scripture but believe not in Allah nor the Last Day and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute readily, being brought low." *Koran* 9:29

The greatest kindness that we can do for a Muslim is to help them to turn away from this ideology, which binds them in chains of mental torment. Wish, instead, for them to be free. To enjoy freedoms that we ourselves enjoy.

# HALAL SLAUGHTER

The RSPCA and the British Veterinary Association oppose non-stun slaughter. We must take heed of the advice of the animal welfare experts, and use the best available techniques which they recommend. It is an avoidable cruelty to farm animals, which both strict Islam and traditional Judaism require. In Kosher abattoirs the throat of the animal is severed with a sharp knife, without any attempt to mitigate the pain and distress. This method, more or less identically, is followed in many Halal abattoirs. Some Halal abattoirs do use pre-stunning, however it is the grossly inadequate “stun to stun” method, rather than the method used in non-religious abattoirs, which is “stun to kill”. Legislation is urgently required, to mandate the most effective technology currently available to be used in all abattoirs, without exception for religious traditions. Research is needed to develop even more effective stunning methods.

No civilised society should permit this wanton cruelty. The current legislation is inadequate. Not only that exemptions from humane treatment of farm animals is given to religions, but it also states that religiously slaughtered meat is “intended for” the consumption only by those followers of these religions. This is widely ignored. Halal dishes served to non-Muslims add significantly to overall cruelty. In his first speech as Prime Minister, Boris Johnson has stated: “let’s promote the welfare of animals that has always been so close to the hearts of the British people”. A very quick piece of legislation could be put in place, preventing the sale of non-stunned meat to non-Muslim customers.

Not just meat is Halal certified – bread and other foods are and also cosmetics. A \$ trillion market worldwide. The Halal certification authorities are effectively collecting Zakat tax. Koran 9:60 indicates 1/8<sup>th</sup> of Zakat must go “for the cause of Allah” i.e. subverting non-Islamic countries, Jihad.

Until the year 2020, the Houses of Parliament's restaurants did not serve Halal or Kosher meat. It was announced that

there would be a three month trial in one of the restaurants, to commence on the 30<sup>th</sup> March, 2020. However, the coronavirus has now closed all restaurants, and parliament has taken an early recess. At the time of writing, it is not clear whether this trial will go ahead or not.

It was an odd time to trial it, as parliament would be in recess for part of the time, and also the month of Ramadan occurs during this time. (An aside: Ramadan is NOT a holy month. Anyone who says it is – Prince Charles, Boris, Blair, Theresa May - have evidently not studied Islam carefully. You can ignore whatever else that they say about it, too!)

When one of Jacob Rees-Mogg's constituents wrote to him to point out that a) non-stun slaughter is inhumane and b) there is an urgent need for labelling, the MP replied: "Regarding the labelling of Halal and Kosher meats, the Government [sic] position is that this is not supported as it would put up the cost of food in the related religious communities." Quite apart from the animal cruelty aspects and the absolute requirement for "one law for all", the cost argument is bizarre. By relying on this argument, the government is tacitly acknowledging that it has lost the more pressing arguments. Besides, whatever happened to the Conservative principle that those who want to purchase an item or a service should pay for it themselves? Or indeed, the environmental principle that those who wish to dispose of something must also pay for it – the "polluter pays" principle? Now we can see the problem more clearly: in the case of Kosher, the hind quarters of the carcase are regarded as non-Kosher. Who can they sell the non-sacred meat to? The unsuspecting non-believers of course!

Islam and Judaism have a shared interest in promoting the non-stun slaughter. Judaism has the capacity to innovate: it had already banned stoning for adultery by the time of Mohammed. Can it innovate again to stop animal cruelty?

# JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY BOTH PROP UP ISLAM

They are supposedly all Abrahamic faiths. Outwardly they have more in common with each other than with unrelated religions or with atheism. Even though Islam has murdered an estimated 60 million Christians over the centuries and shows no signs of stopping, and the Islamic end-time prophecy calls for Jews to be massacred, we see prominent Christians and Jews, particularly in the West, defending Islam. It is bizarre and against their interests.

In particular, Judaism demands the slaughter of animals by slitting the throat without pre-stunning. A special exemption from animal cruelty laws was made for Judaism. It maybe seemed a small concession at the time. No decent person permits animal cruelty – that non-stun slaughter is believed by Judaism to be humane must be challenged using scientific evidence. There is the “[sharpness of the blade](#)” argument. Anyone who has cut themselves knows that this is false – it hurts! Islam has demanded the same special exemption. Now it is de-facto imposed upon everyone – we can see why: Jacob Rees-Mogg MP has stated that it would be too costly otherwise to label the non-stunned meat. Selling our birthright for a mess of pottage. (Genesis 25:29-34)

Christianity also very significantly props up Islam via their shared belief in an eternal torment in Hell. When you read the Koran, you can see that Mohammed uses this threat and fear to powerful effect: to cause otherwise good and peaceful followers to commit violent and murderous acts. After all, if the infidel is destined for eternal Hellfire anyway, why detain them on their journey towards it? “Kill them wherever you find them” according to the Koran. Somehow the idea of eternal punishment in Hellfire slipped into very early Christianity. It is originally a Pagan concept and was no part of Judaism. If Christianity could abandon this concept it would stop being a prop of Islam. It has the potential to save millions of lives.

# HUMAN RIGHTS v ISLAM

*Note: this chapter was [first published](#) on 7<sup>th</sup> August 2017 on the UKIP Daily website (now named Independence Daily).*

Theresa May thinks that Islam is compatible with Human Rights — stated in her speech following the terrorist attack at London Bridge and Borough Market. Read the transcript.

[The Independent. London terror attack: Theresa May's statement in full.

<https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/london-terror-attack-theresa-mays-statement-full-london-bridge-borough-market-a7771891.html> ]

She criticises those who know they are incompatible, rejecting the clear evidence. An important purpose of UKIP, beyond Brexit, is to force politicians to stop deceiving us regarding Islam. Thus, we must put in the effort to read the source material and collate the evidence. Everyone in UKIP should read at least chapter 9 of the Koran, understand the terms “abrogation” and “taqiyya”, and watch the videos and read the writings of scholars such as Robert Spencer, Ayaan Hirsi Ali and Douglas Murray.

Source documents are the Koran, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights (UDHR) and the European Convention on Human Rights (ECHR). The Declaration and the Convention have a similar core set of Articles. However, the ECHR addresses an apparent anomaly in the UDHR. The ECHR has numerous Articles relating to the functioning of the European Court of Human Rights. These are irrelevant for us when we have our own Bill of Rights.

The 30 clauses of the UDHR do embody what we should aspire to, for the whole world. Below are examples where the Koran is incompatible with it. This is not a complete list; however it does show the severity of the problem and that Theresa May is utterly mistaken.

UDHR Article 1 states that we should act towards one another in a spirit of brotherhood. Islam, when it can, subjugates non-

believers as second class citizens who exist in a state of Dhimmitude and pay the Jizya tax as a sign of inferiority. Koran 9:29. [The Dhimmitude option is limited.]

Article 2 states that everyone is entitled to these rights irrespective of who they are. Under Islam women are regarded as the property of men, either her father or husband. The husband determines what she does and how many children she has. Koran 2:223.

Article 3. "Everyone has the right to life, liberty and security of person." Not in Islam. Koran 9:5.

Article 4 opposes slavery. Koran 4:24 allows a Muslim man to keep female captives as sex slaves. ISIS does so. Grooming gangs own girls by hooking them on drink and drugs.

Article 5 disallows cruel and inhuman punishment. Koran 5:33 mandates cutting off hands and feet on opposite sides.

Article 6: "Everyone has the right to recognition everywhere as a person before the law." Under Sharia Law the testimony of women is half that of a man, with grave miscarriages of justice. A rapist can accuse his victim of seducing him, and he is let off while she may be stoned to death for adultery.

Article 7 states that all are equal before the law. Sharia Law: the inheritance of a woman is half that of a man. Koran 4:11. Sharia Councils in the UK have de-facto jurisdiction regarding family matters and inheritance, in contravention of Human Rights. They must be abolished.

Article 16: marriage cannot be coercive. In Muslim community there can be huge pressure to marry. Marriage between first cousins is explicitly allowed, Koran 33:50, producing thirteen times the cases of recessive genetic disorders compared to the non-Muslim population. Islam seriously harms Muslims themselves. UKIP must campaign against this. Marriage between first cousins must be outlawed.



Article 18 states that there must be freedom of religion and freedom to change religion. Islam is incompatible, there is the death penalty for apostasy, Koran 4:89, Koran 9:11-12, etc. A Saudi citizen has been sentenced to death for ripping up the Koran.

Article 19 states that we must have freedom of opinion and freedom to express it. Islam abjures freedom: witness the fatwa against Salman Rushdie. Attacks on cartoonists, including Charlie Hebdo, have de facto created the death penalty for blasphemy. The UK [when Theresa May was Home Secretary] has prevented the scholar Robert Spencer from entering, breaching this Article.

There are numerous incompatibilities between Islam and Human Rights. These few examples are sufficient to prove that politicians, such as Theresa May, are mistaken. She must know this. Why the attempt to deceive us? We are not stupid! The UDHR has a flaw — it tacitly assumes all Articles are of equal weight. However, the right to freedom of religion is incompatible with other rights where that religion is Islam.

ECHR Article 9 recognises the problem:

“Freedom of thought, conscience and religion

Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief, in worship, teaching, practice and observance. Freedom to manifest one's religion or beliefs shall be subject only to such limitations as are prescribed by law and are necessary in a democratic society in the interests of public safety, for the protection of public order, health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others.”

Islam is incompatible with democratic societies. Laws of Allah are regarded as superior to man-made laws. Islam is contrary to public safety: Killing infidels is mandated in the Koran. It contravenes public order: Muslims carrying placards inciting murder are not arrested. Islam is contrary to health:

marriage between first cousins is allowed in the Koran. Islam is contrary to morals: It is immoral to slit the throat of an animal without pre-stunning. Islam will utterly destroy our rights and freedoms when it can do so. This will happen in the latter half of this century if demographic trends continue.

Translations of the Koran into English are freely available online. Read verses in the context of the surrounding verses. Everyone should understand Islam.



There is no excuse not to. The Koran is freely available, as are the websites and videos of established scholars. Tackling Islam is the next challenge.

If UKIP is to have a meaningful future beyond Brexit it cannot behave as other parties do. It must be honest, decent, and bold. The freedoms we have inherited are easily lost. It is our duty to pass these on to the next generation. We cannot abandon them into a condition of Dhimmitude.

*Note: this chapter was first published in 2017. Since that time, a new party has been formed, namely: For Britain. It is totally honest and brave about Islam. It is united about Islam, in a way that UKIP never was.*

# SCOTTISH HATE CRIMES LEGISLATION

Scotland is at risk of criminalising the discussion of Islam. During 2020 the Scottish Parliament has been considering introducing a new hate crimes bill. It is being pushed through by the Justice Minister Humza Yousaf. I have written several times to the Members of the Scottish Parliament, in order to try to wake them up to the serious consequences of the proposed legislation. If they do enact it, it will have a chilling effect on free speech. Without free speech it is not possible for democracy to operate, and it will be a slippery slope towards totalitarianism. The further risk is that if this legislation does go through, then it would probably act as a blueprint for similar legislation throughout the UK.

## **FIRST LETTER TO MEMBERS OF THE SCOTTISH PARLIAMENT**

12<sup>th</sup> August 2020

Dear Member of the Scottish Parliament,

### **Regarding the forthcoming hate crimes legislation:**

There is the potential that this legislation will have unexpected consequences. For example, it may well make it illegal to own a copy of the Koran!

Have you read the Koran? You should do, before it is banned. In particular read chapter 9, which is the more recently revealed of the main chapters.

You will find that the Koran contains numerous verses that incite the murder of non-Muslims. There are numerous verses that are blatant religious hatred towards other religions. It contains anti-Jewish hatred. You do not need to take my word for this – you are perfectly able to see this for yourself, if you will but read some of it for yourself. While you still can do so.

Please read the “Abrogated Koran”. It has the key verses colour coded by category. The chapters (i.e. the suras) are arranged in reverse chronological order of their revelation – the more recently revealed chapters are presented first. Importantly, the verses that have been abrogated (in effect deleted) are shown crossed out, and the abrogating verses are indicated.

You need to be aware that Islam is not at all the same as Christianity. One absolutely key difference is that deceit within Christianity is morally repugnant. Within Islam, a Muslim is perfectly at liberty to deceive a non-Muslim. And indeed is encouraged to do so if it assists Islam to spread and to take hold of a country. There is no moral repugnance within Islam regarding deceit – it is regarded as mainstream, normal behaviour within Islam! Look up: “taqiyya”, “kitman”, “tawriya”, and “muruna”. These are different types of permissible lies within Islam.

Apologists for Islam will often quote verses that you would regard as tolerant, such as “there is no compulsion in religion”, or “if you kill a man it is as though you kill all mankind, and if you save a man you save all mankind”. What they deceitfully fail to tell you is that the nice verses they quote are either abrogated by intolerant, hate-filled verses, or they incompletely quote the verse, and so do not give you the full or correct meaning – which can be quite different! Again, no need to take my assertion of this fact, look it up for yourself. While you still can do so.

Be aware that while you may not be interested in Islam, however Islam is very much interested in you – and not in a good way! Please read chapter 9 of the Abrogated Koran, and in particular look at the verses that are highlighted relating to unbelievers. Do these verses make you comfortable or uncomfortable? If they make you uncomfortable, do you think the Scottish Parliament is making essentially an anti-blasphemy law, in which it becomes impossible to criticise Islam? Look at Pakistan as an example of where that slippery slope leads to.

Numerous Islamic scriptures describe Mohammed as having white skin. If you were unaware of this fact, then evidently you have much more to learn about Islam. Furthermore he kept slaves, including black slaves. (He also kept sex slaves – permitted within the Koran.) He valued his black slaves as half that of his non-black slaves. If the hate crimes legislation were to be enacted, would it become illegal to state publicly that “Mohammed was a white man who kept black slaves”? You can look up these facts for yourself – they are in the public domain. Criticising Islam is NOT a form of racism.

Please do not be deceived by Islam. You owe it to the Scottish people that you only create legislation that is based on modern rational moral principles, and not based on a 7<sup>th</sup> century totalitarian ideology which has the outward appearance of a religion. It seeks to dominate us all. If you care about Human Rights, be aware that such rights are a relatively recent concept. The concept of fundamental and universal Human Rights does NOT exist within Islam.

## **SECOND LETTER TO MEMBERS OF THE SCOTTISH PARLIAMENT**

24<sup>th</sup> August 2020

Dear Member of the Scottish Parliament,

### **Regarding Saving Scotland:**

Hopefully you have read my letter dated 12<sup>th</sup> August regarding the proposed hate crimes law.

Please see these six example statements. If someone were to write or to speak these words, would that behaviour constitute a crime under the proposed law?

- 1) “Muslims are the worst kind of animals”
- 2) “Be merciful to one another but be hard towards Muslims”
- 3) “Muslims are perverse”
- 4) “Strike terror into the hearts of Muslims and strike off their heads and fingertips”

- 5) "Fight the Muslims who are near to you"
- 6) "When Muslims make mischief against you murder and crucify them"

Please be aware that the Koran contains numerous verses that promote hatred and violence towards non-Muslims. If these six statements were to be outlawed by the proposed legislation, then so too should the Koran be outlawed. We must have one law for everybody, and everybody subject to the same law. This is fundamental to the rule of law, and has been for many centuries. Exemptions from the law for members of a particular religion cannot be permitted, otherwise lawfulness and indeed Democratic principles are fatally undermined.

Here are six example verses quoted from the Koran, corresponding to these six statements above:

- 1) "Lo! the worst of beasts in Allah's sight are the ungrateful who will not believe" Koran 8:55
- 2) "Muhammad is the messenger of Allah. And those with him are hard against the disbelievers and merciful among themselves..." Koran 48:29
- 3) "And the Jews say: Ezra is the son of Allah, and the Christians say: The Messiah is the son of Allah. That is their saying with their mouths. They imitate the saying of those who disbelieved of old. Allah (Himself) fighteth against them. How perverse are they!" Koran 9:30
- 4) "When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger" Koran 8:12
- 5) "O ye who believe! Fight those of the disbelievers who are near to you, and let them find harshness in you, and know that Allah is with those who keep their duty (unto Him)." Koran 9:123
- 6) "The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be

that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;” Koran 5:33

Note that none of these verses have been abrogated. Therefore they remain as relevant and actionable by Muslims today as when revealed some 14 centuries ago. There are numerous similar verses, which are also commands to action by devout Muslims. There is no real scope for peaceful or tolerant interpretations of such verses – their meaning is clear. Of necessity Islam is a fundamentalist religion, the Koran itself makes that perfectly clear. There is no theological basis for moderate interpretations – the more moderate verses have been abrogated by the intolerant, violent verses. There is zero option available to pick and choose the “nice” verses.

In my letter of the 12<sup>th</sup> August I stated: “Have you read the Koran? You should do, before it is banned. In particular read chapter 9, which is the more recently revealed of the main chapters.

You will find that the Koran contains numerous verses that incite the murder of non-Muslims. There are numerous verses that are blatant religious hatred towards other religions. It contains anti-Jewish hatred. You do not need to take my word for this – you are perfectly able to see this for yourself, if you will but read some of it for yourself. While you still can do so.”

I also requested that you read at least the key verses that are colour coded in the Abrogated Koran. Please find this edition of the Koran attached.

I have been informed by John Mason MSP that the Koran would not be banned under the proposed legislation. He has written to me: “No, the Hate Crime Bill will not ban the ownership or use or criticism of the Koran. In fact the Bill specifically allows 'discussion or criticism' of religions generally and of a specific religion, religious beliefs or

practices, and urging people to cease practising their religion.”

Given that the Koran does indeed incite murder and terrorism and hatred of non-Muslims, please explain to me why precisely it would not be banned?

Deceit is permitted within mainstream Islam. Please look up: “taqiyya”, “kitman”, “tawriya”, and “muruna”. These are different types of permissible lies within Islam. As an aside, a Muslim swearing an oath on the Koran to speak the truth is itself misleading, since Islam permits deceit. Swearing an oath on the Koran should be disallowed in courts of law, when sworn into office, or in any other circumstances where accuracy and honesty are required.

Scientific research has shown that people who follow orders have the empathy related area of the brain closed down. Islam commands absolute obedience to Allah and Mohammed – there can be little or no empathy shown towards non-Muslims by the strict followers of the instructions and orders within the Koran.

It feels surreal that I, an Englishman living in England, must alert my Scottish friends and cousins of the dangers inherent within Islam. I sincerely hope that you, my friends and cousins, will see the serious threat that is upon you, and avert it while you yet can. Yours sincerely,

### **References:**

Abrogated Koran:

<http://hellish2050.com/books/AbrogatedKoran.pdf>

Permissible deceit within Islam:

<https://www.thereligionofpeace.com/pages/quran/taqiyya.aspx>

Following orders lack of empathy:

<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-8652307/Following-orders-makes-feel-empathy-guilt-new-study-finds.html>



# THIRD LETTER TO MEMBERS OF THE SCOTTISH PARLIAMENT

7<sup>th</sup> October 2020

Dear Member of the Scottish Parliament,

## **Regarding Saving Western Civilisation:**

Western nations are facing an existential threat from Islam. Demographic changes are far more significant than terrorism. Terrorism directly affects relatively few people, whereas the demographic changes will, in time, affect everyone. If we are to avert tragedy, the time to act is right now. The younger generation, your children and grandchildren, will be eternally grateful if you would help to save Western civilisation.

Please read the attached document "The real nature of Islam". I am in contact with the author, and so if there is any feedback I will forward it to her. Of particular relevance to the current deliberations of the Scottish Parliament is this section, on page 5:

"And it also means that Muslims can settle in non-Islamic places (hijra) - as Mohammed supposedly did in Medina - be accepted as peaceful, law-abiding, citizens as Islam gains strength there, and avoid being expelled. So the majority of Muslims are required to live their normal lives, whether in Islamic countries or elsewhere - but are required to support, in every way possible, the activities of the minority who engage in violent jihad. And, to advance the cause of Islam, they should incrementally increase their influence and power in the West, through demographic change, politics and "lawfare" e.g. supporting "hate" speech laws, lobbying for laws against blasphemy, and protesting against "Islamophobia", to prevent all honest scrutiny of Islamic practices, and debate regarding Islam."

Deceit is permitted within mainstream Islam. Please look up: "taqiyya", "kitman", "tawriya", and "muruna". These are different types of permissible lies within Islam. Do not be fooled by the words of Muslims. There is no requirement to be truthful within Islam, if deceit will further the cause of Allah.

Modern concepts, such as: equality, the abolition of slavery, Human Rights, and freedom of speech are alien to Islam. Once we lose our hard-won freedoms, they will probably be gone forever.

This is my third attempt to alert you to the threat that we all face from Islam itself. Will you have the courage to speak out, before it is too late? Yours sincerely,

## **SCOTTISH HATE CRIMES LAW**

**TO COMPLY WITH THE NEW LAW IN SCOTLAND:**

- 1. DO NOT download or read the Koran.**
- 2. Paper copies of the Koran must be sent to England.**
- 3. If the Koran is on your electronic device, delete it.**

**WARNING: THE KORAN CONTAINS WORDS  
THAT INCITE VIOLENCE AND RELIGIOUS HATRED.**

**DO NOT ATTEMPT TO READ THE KORAN.**

**DO NOT download the Abrogated Koran  
from <http://hellish2050.com/>  
DO NOT send it to anyone in Scotland.**

# BIBLE TO BE BANNED IN SCOTLAND?

## THE BIBLE MIGHT BE BANNED IN SCOTLAND

The various Churches in Scotland are concerned that the new law might result in the Bible being banned. See this article: "SNP's new hate crime law could lead to prosecution simply for owning a BIBLE warn priests CATHOLIC BISHOPS have raised concerns that possessing the Bible could become an offence under proposed new hate crime legislation."

<https://www.express.co.uk/news/politics/1316590/snp-news-scotland-hate-crime-law-humza-yousaf-holyrood-latest>

Some quotes from this article:

"The Catholic Church of Scotland has become the latest organisation to raise its concerns about controversial reforms in the Scottish Government's new Hate Crime Bill. It has made a submission to MSPs on Holyrood's Justice Committee, who have been tasked with scrutinising the reforms put forward by Scottish Justice Secretary Humza Yousaf. "

"The Hate Crime and Public Order (Scotland) Bill looks to extend the law on 'hate crime' covering particular characteristics, including religion, sexual orientation and transgender identity. If the law is passed by Holyrood, it means that words or behaviour considered to be "abusive" and "likely" to stir up hatred would constitute an offence."

"The Bishops' Conference of Scotland said: "Any new law must be carefully weighed against fundamental freedoms, such as the right to free speech, freedom of expression and freedom of thought, conscience and religion." "

"With section five of the legislation creating an offence of possessing inflammatory material, they fear the "low threshold" in the proposed new laws "could render material such as the Bible ... as being inflammatory under the new provision". "

“Anthony Horan, director of the Catholic parliamentary office, said: "Whilst acknowledging that stirring up of hatred is morally wrong and supporting moves to discourage and condemn such behaviour, the bishops have expressed concerns about the lack of clarity around definitions and a potentially low threshold for committing an offence, which they fear, could lead to a 'deluge of vexatious claims'. ”

“The Scottish Police Federation, which represents rank and file officers, also claimed the Bill which has also come under fire from opposition politicians"appears to paralyse freedom of speech in Scotland". ”

If the Bible is banned for promoting hatred, then surely the Koran would have to be banned too? Justice Minister Humza Yousaf would thereby have set back Islam considerably in Scotland, and probably with ripple effects into the whole of the UK. Hoist by his own petard!

There are only a few courageous Christians who are willing to speak out against Islam. Where are the rest of them?

Defending Christ Critique Islam Ministries has been courageously exposing Islam at Speakers' Corner in London. And receiving death threats. Here is their website: <https://www.dcciministries.com/>

One of their members has been warned by the police that there are threats. See: “Sharia takes over my home :(” <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Za3M7nJxwI4>

If the mainstream Churches want to preserve their freedoms, and help to avert the Islamisation of the West, they had better start speaking out against Islam. Quickly!

# LETTER TO CHURCHES IN SCOTLAND

Dear Sir or Madam, I have read the article in the Daily Express “SNP's new hate crime law could lead to prosecution simply for owning a BIBLE warn priests”, and I share your concern. I have written three times to the Members of the Scottish Parliament regarding the proposed hate crimes laws. My letters are in my “Hellish 2050” book, in the chapter “Scottish Hate Crimes Legislation”. The eBook is a free download: <http://hellish2050.com/>

I have received assurances that religious teachings and criticism will still be permissible, however I remain unconvinced. We have seen how anti-terrorism legislation has been used by the police in completely inappropriate ways, for example to catch dog fouling.

<https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2009/apr/17/council-surveillance-abuse>

We are very much at risk in Scotland, and in the UK as a whole, of Islamic anti-blasphemy laws being introduced. Unfortunately the proposed anti-hate law in Scotland is a step along that path. It is no surprise that it is being introduced by a Muslim. There is the obvious parallel with the example of Mohammed himself – his initial role in Medina was to act as a sort of magistrate, to resolve disputes between Jewish, Christian, and Pagan factions. Of course, it did not end well!

If the Churches are to speak out against the Islamisation of the UK, it should be done sooner rather than later. We may have as little as 10 to 20 years to the “point of no return”. See the chapter “The UK's Demographic Transition to an Islamic State” in the Hellish 2050 book. Demographic changes are far more significant and serious than terrorist attacks.

Please give some thought to a courageous Christian woman Hatun Tash, of Defending Christ Critique Islam Ministries. She has been courageously exposing Islam at Speakers' Corner in London. And was physically attacked and receives death threats. Their website: <https://www.dcciministries.com/>

# A BARRISTER HAS A “HATE” RECORD

The following description is quoted from the Crowd Justice fundraiser. If this can happen to a barrister, it can happen to anybody. She is based in Bristol, England. Support the fundraising campaign if you can. If you cannot afford to donate, then at least share this link. The campaign will be of benefit to us all:

<https://www.crowdjustice.com/case/the-police-recorded-me-as-hate/>

Quote:

## **Sarah Phillimore**

I am a barrister who specialises in family law. Since 2018 I have joined the discussion on line and in real life about sex, gender and how we identify. I would like to continue.

## **Who am I?**

My name is Sarah Phillimore. I am a barrister working in child protection law and have been discussing issues about sex and gender since 2018. I am particularly concerned about the risk of harm to children who are encouraged to 'transition' at an early age. I think this is an important and necessary discussion and we all ought to be free to have it.

I try always to be polite. I do not think I have ever expressed 'hate' towards anyone or anything; I am disabled and I know how harmful abuse can be when its directed against a physical characteristic that you did not choose to have. I am sometimes sarcastic. Not everyone shares my sense of humour. But that should never be a matter for the police.

## **Summary**

In June 2020 I noticed that an anonymous Twitter account was boasting that I now had a 'record for life' of 'my hate' as my tweets on Twitter were now recorded by the police as 'hate incidents' under what was then the 'Hate Crimes Operational Guidance'. According to this guidance, the police must record what anyone tells them about being a victim of 'hate' - you can even make a report on behalf of someone else that you think is

victim! The police aren't allowed to question the motives or the rationality of the person reporting. 'Hate' is given a very wide definition, to include 'dislike' and 'unfriendliness'.

I contacted my local police force to see what was going on, and they sent me 12 pages of tweets they had recorded as a transphobic and religiously aggravated 'non-crime hate incident'. I was never told about this and thus given no opportunity challenge it. I deny I have ever been 'hateful' about anyone or any religion. I am a humanist and express satire and sarcasm about religion. Similarly I am critical of transgender ideology. I do not believe a trans woman is a woman. You cannot change biology whatever you believe.

The tweets I posted contained nothing that any reasonable person could describe as 'hatred' - for example one is discussing that my dog likes to eat cheese!

Twitter have never asked me to delete any of them so presumably do not think I violated their terms of service forbidding hateful content.

The police have refused to delete the recording and refused to tell me who gets to see this information. It is recorded against my full name, my date of birth, my home address and my email address. They have agreed to record alongside it the fact that I strongly dispute it is fair - but that only makes me more worried that they never told me they had recorded it in the first place.

### **Call to action -**

I need to raise money to take legal action to compel the police to delete this recording and hopefully challenge the lawfulness of the guidance itself.

The College of Policing recently issued new guidance about hate crimes and incidents on October 21st 2020 but it isn't an improvement - it retains the very wide definition of 'hate' and gives the police no discretion as to what they record.

I am not going to stop exercising my rights to speak about issues that interest me, or making sarcastic comments on line, so it's likely I will end up being reported again. For many people the possibility that they will end up with a police record is enough to silence them. It's vital that we are able to debate and even ridicule ideas that we disagree with. The pro-trans lobby and those with a religious faith should have the same right to

disagree with and ridicule me. Freedom of speech is essential to a healthy and functioning democracy.

My ultimate aim is to see guidance to the police amended to allow police forces to consider recording of 'hate incidents' more critically and to an objective standard. This will not only protect our rights to free speech, but also allow the police to build up a more reliable and useful picture of the potential for 'escalation' in their area.

Although I am a barrister, my specialism is not in data protection or judicial review and I need the help of an expert team to get this right. For this - I need your help.

### **What are we trying to achieve?**

I think this recording of my personal and sensitive data, alongside the false assertion that I am 'posting hate', without telling me, is unreasonable, irrational and unlawful. It's an unjustified stain on my character and has a chilling impact on my right to freedom of speech.

I think it's necessary and right for the police to gather intelligence about people who pose a real risk of escalating into actual criminal behaviour. I want our police to have access to the information and tools they need to keep us all safe.

However, for that intelligence to be worth anything, it has to have some basis in reality. I am worried that that what the police are being told to do with regard to 'hate' crimes and incidents does not make any of us any safer - it is in fact wasting police time and puts many of us at risk of malicious reporting.

Over 100K 'hate incidents' have been recorded since the implementation of the Hate Crimes Guidance. How many people know they have been recorded - or only found out when this was disclosed to a potential employer? How many have been recorded on a false or exaggerated basis?

My case is similar to that of Harry Miller who challenged the guidance in November 2019. That challenge was rejected by the High Court but he was given leave to appeal. However, Harry's case is based on the 'chilling effect' on his and others' freedom of speech. My main objection is that my sensitive and personal data is being recorded for no lawful purpose, on a false basis, and with no reassurance about who will see it. I think it is completely unacceptable that the police keep a record about you



on the basis that someone felt you disliked them or were unfriendly towards them. This is all the more sinister when you are not told that the record has been made.

### **What is the next step in the case? -**

My legal team have written to the College of Policing, pointing out that their new guidance unlawfully breaches the Data Protection Act, GDPR and my human rights. They have asked that the guidance is withdrawn within 14 days or else I will commence legal proceedings in the High Court.

### **How much we are raising and why? -**

I will need to raise at least £20K to make an application for permission to apply for judicial review and if permission is granted, I will need at least £60K to cover the court hearing after that. I appreciate this is a huge amount of money and many of you have already been very generous in donations to similar legal actions. I would be very grateful if you can donate whatever you can, however small. It really does help.

If you can't afford to make a financial donation, please do share a link to this page. I think this is very serious and it has implications for all of us.

I do not think that this is how our police should behave. As Mr Justice Knowles said in Harry Miller's case - in this country we have never had a Stasi, the Cheka or the Gestapo.

Let's keep it that way.

All the money raised will go straight to my lawyers. If there is any money left over then I would like to divide it between any of the remaining legal challenges to gender ideology that are now underway.

# THE UK'S DEMOGRAPHIC TRANSITION TO AN ISLAMIC STATE

*Note: this chapter was [first published](#) on 7<sup>th</sup> June 2017 on the UKIP Daily website (now named Independence Daily).*

In what year will the UK have a Muslim majority? And does it really matter anyway? I will probably have passed away by then, so why should I care?

Yes we should care, for the sake of the younger generation. [And all our future generations.]

They are already faced with wage compression, the impossibility of getting onto the housing ladder if they have nobody to help them, huge debts, no prospect of a decent pension and lower life expectancy than their parents. Mainstream politicians will discuss these, although without offering any workable solutions. However, the most serious problem of all is never discussed. That the younger generation will be living part of their life under Islamic rule in the UK if current demographic trends continue. This is the massive elephant in the room, which nearly every politician is studiously ignoring.

We know that trying to discuss Islam in public will get you arrested [[Paul Weston quoting Churchill](#)]. We really have only a few years to sort out the issue. The point of no return is approaching more rapidly than even I thought it was.

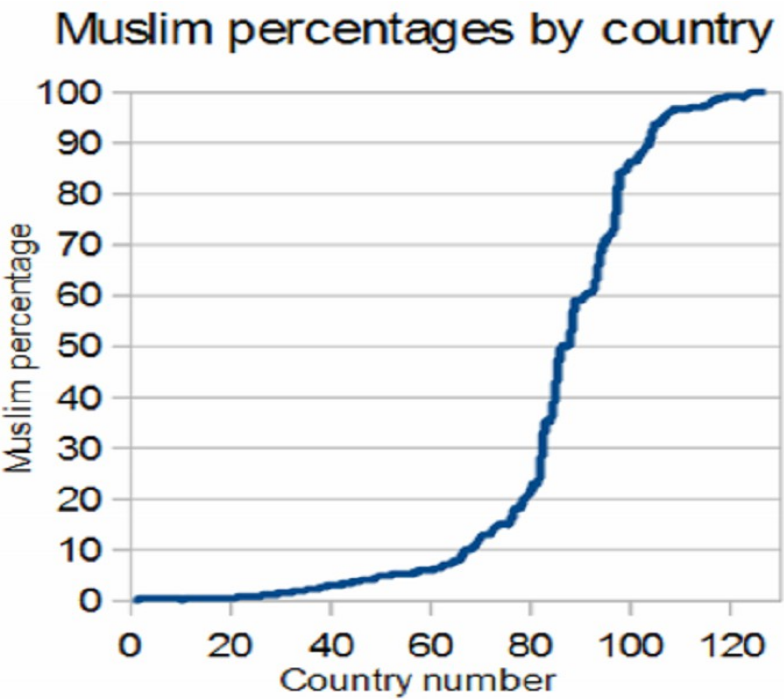
The Office for National Statistics had for several years repeatedly revised their population projections upwards. Clearly there is something wrong with their data, their algorithms, or their assumptions, or probably all three.

It is not easy to find all the data to make an accurate calculation. However what has to be calculated are births per women per year, immigration, emigration, and mortality rate.

The calculation using actual figures and guesstimates where the data is obscured, indicates a Muslim majority early in the latter half of this century.

I did that calculation a while ago, however more recently it hit me — there is nothing particularly magical about the 50% threshold.

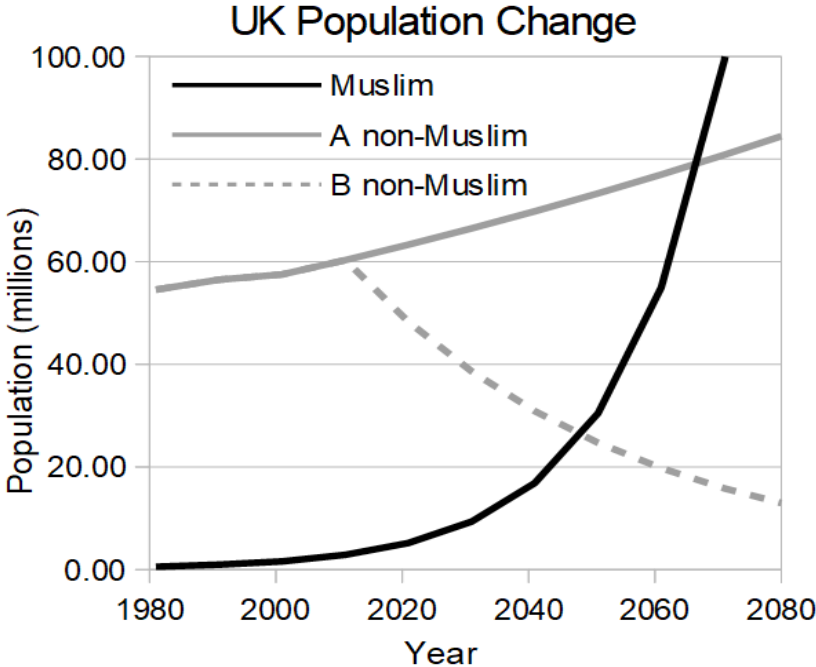
The demographic transition to the point of no return is the significant figure. Freddy Vachha [UKIP London regional chairman] put me on to this. He noted that there are not many countries with intermediate percentages of Muslim population. It is analogous to a see-saw, (or an electronic device called a “flip-flop”) it has two stable conditions, but the transition between the stable states is rapid.



Here is a graph of all countries in the world whose total populations are greater than two million. The vertical axis is the percentage of Muslim population, the horizontal axis is the number of the country with that percentage of Muslims. As we can see, there are not many countries in the world with

Muslim percentages between around 20% and 80%, indeed hardly any between 20% and 50%. This is curious. It is as though it is not possible to have a stable population at these percentages. Quite probably as the influence of Islam increases, and the consequent increasing levels of violence and intimidation take their toll, non-Muslims emigrate or are killed, or at least are not able to start or support their own families. There appears to be a rapid demographic transition from predominantly non-Muslim percentages to Muslim majority percentages.

In more detail, there is a change of slope at around 8% and another at around 22%. This latter percentage seems to be the absolute point of no return. From 8% onwards the slope is steep and fairly straight, maybe an increasing number of



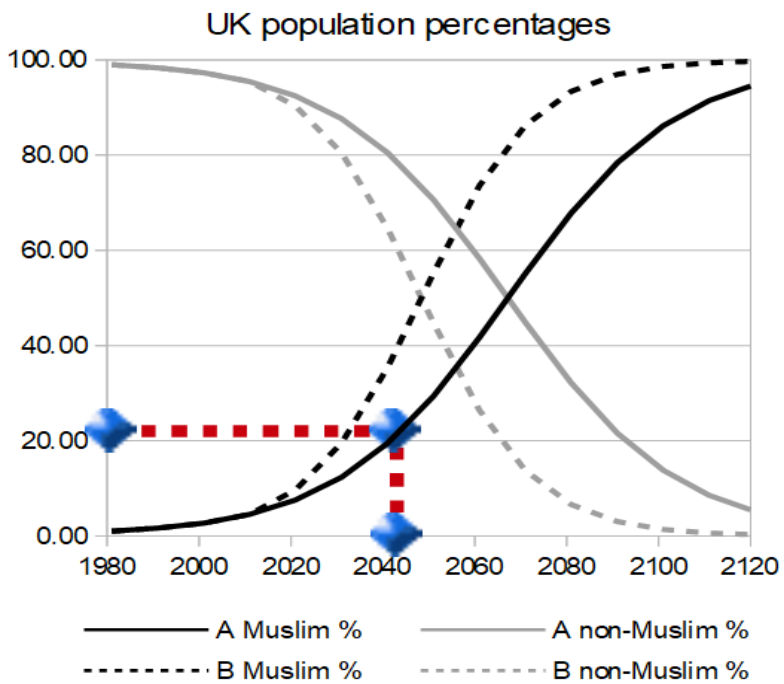
non-Muslims realise that the situation is hopeless, and are escaping if they can.

Let us focus now on the UK. Using census data, we can make some projections, of course with the caveat that events will modify these projections. Nevertheless, we can get some

idea of the trends. The census records show that there was an increase in the Muslim population by a factor of 1.81 times between 2001 and 2011. In this same decade interval the non-Muslim population increased by a factor of 1.05 times. Applying these same scale factors for the decades in the future, shows a dramatically increasing Muslim population.

Note that eastern Europeans are starting to return to their home countries and the indigenous birthrate continues to decline, so it is unlikely that the non-Muslim population would continue to increase as shown here. We need to consider two scenarios:

Scenario A — the assumption that the non-Muslim population



will continue to increase, albeit at a much lower rate than the Muslim population.

Scenario B — the non-Muslims who can leave will do so. It may be that countries such as Poland and Hungary will continue as safe havens for a few decades after the rest of Europe has fallen to Islam. The following graph shows

scenario B with a guesstimate multiplication factor of 0.8 per decade for the non-Muslim population. The percentages are calculated.

This S shaped curve is remarkably similar to the plot of percentage of Muslims by country as shown in the first graph, and this is probably not surprising. The transition is rapid, and is only a few decades which is not long compared to the duration that a country exists for.

As described earlier, the 8% and the 22% points appear to be significant, the latter being the point of no return. For scenario B for the UK this is around the year 2030, and even in the more optimistic scenario A, it is only around 2040, so we have very little time to save ourselves.

We are probably already past the 8% point, or within a few years of it. From now on it becomes increasingly difficult to reverse the situation.

Children born today [2017] in the UK will be living in a Muslim majority country by the time they are 30 years old in scenario B, or by their 50th year in scenario A. We only have about 13 years remaining [from 2017] to avert this catastrophe, or else condemn our children and / or grandchildren to living as Dhimmis under Sharia Law. The time to wake up is right now.



# STONEHENGE TO BE DESTROYED

Islam is intolerant of every other culture. The huge statues of Buddha carved into cliffs at Bamiyan in Afghanistan were destroyed by the Taliban. Ancient buildings in Syria were destroyed by ISIS. Churches and Hindu temples are destroyed wherever fundamentalist Islam takes hold. Given that Islam is likely to be in control of the UK at some point during this century, why would anyone imagine that ancient monuments such as Stonehenge would be spared?

The most instantly recognisable aspect of Stonehenge – massive upright stones with lintels, dates from around 4,500 years ago. It is shameful if we let it be destroyed now.

There have been numerous theories regarding Stonehenge – what was it for, and why is it this particular and unique shape? Mainstream archaeologists appear to have given up trying to answer these questions, seemingly content to scabble in the dirt, rather than fix their gaze upwards to the stars. Stonehenge has such a unique form, it is fascinating to consider its function.

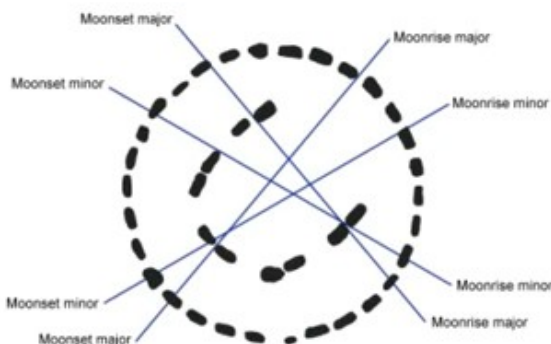
Finally a breakthrough in understanding was made: the principle of operation is beautifully simple: using edges of the stones to give accurate alignments with solstice and equinox angles, and also with the four lunar standstill angles.

See the YouTube video “Stonehenge Astronomical Observatory” for an overview:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aJo59iFI8mY>

A book goes into greater detail:

<https://www.lulu.com/en/gb/shop/hugo-jenks/stonehenge-astronomical-observatory/paperback/product-1gj54mkk.html>



# THE ENVIRONMENT

We each have a personal responsibility to do our bit to protect the environment. The natural world is under pressure from humanity – other species are suffering, and some are at risk of extinction. We are careless with our use of resources and more and more of the land and oceans are being exploited to feed us. Individually we can make sure we recycle our rubbish, avoid purchasing more than we need, and cut out unnecessary journeys.

The stark reality is that the human population exceeds the capacity of planet earth to support it – by an estimated factor of three times. At some point there will be a harsh natural correction. We can choose to limit the severity of this correction, by reducing the birth rate and hence the population size will reach a maximum and then reduce.

The most effective proven way to do so decently and humanely is to ensure that girls receive a good education and equal opportunities for good employment. This has worked well in developed countries: the birth rate is well below replacement levels. Left alone, the population would gradually decline over several decades. However, daft politicians seem obsessed with GDP growth: they see this birthrate decline as a bad thing and open the immigration floodgates to compensate – in many cases letting in Muslims, whose religion and mindset is completely incompatible with an egalitarian, high-tech society. The figure of merit should be GDP per capita. The UK Muslim population has an abnormally high unemployment rate: around 60% of men and 80% of women are unemployed. How can this help boost GDP, let alone GDP per capita?

The suppression of Muslim women is scriptural: Mohammed stated that women are “deficient in intelligence”. Giving Muslim girls a good education is thus un-Islamic. Wives have little control over their own fertility: Koran 2:223 states that husbands can “go into your tilth whenever you want”.



# ARMENIA: SHAMEFUL CANADA

Armenia has suffered a significant loss of territory in 2020 to Azerbaijan. Fighting began on 27<sup>th</sup> September 2020, with a decisive defeat within a matter of only six weeks. The lost areas are now over-run by Muslims. Churches are being desecrated and destroyed. Christian residents have been given 6 days to leave their homes. It is a humanitarian crisis. "Nagorno-Karabakh: Armenia accuses Azerbaijan of targeting cathedral" <https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-europe-54465172>



How did Armenia lose so badly in the conflict? Single word answer: drones. The Bayraktar drones manufactured by

Turkey use significant elements of avionics manufactured in Canada. These drop laser guided bombs extremely precisely. Also IAI Harop “Kamikaze” drones manufactured in Israel. Both types of drones are relatively inexpensive (in military equipment terms), and can be deployed in large numbers. They are of the Medium Altitude Long Endurance (MALE) type, a number of these are able to maintain a continuous presence over the battlefield. The Armenian equipment destroyed, damaged or captured include: 185 tanks, 45 armoured fighting vehicles, 44 infantry fighting vehicles, 3 batteries artillery / anti tank missiles, 147 towed artillery, 19 self-propelled artillery, 72 rocket launchers, 12 radars. It had no effective countermeasures to the drones. Once their radars were knocked out they may not have even been able to see or hear the drones, as they are relatively quiet and small. The losses by Azerbaijan were around 1/7<sup>th</sup> that of Armenia.

It is interesting to see how traditional concepts of warfare, with tanks and trenches etc. have been rendered obsolete, more or less overnight, by drone technology. Long endurance and large numbers are key.

An interesting analysis is in this video on YouTube: “What Azerbaijan’s spectacular victory over Armenia tells us about the future of modern warfare”

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KDmDi\\_QN3kE](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KDmDi_QN3kE)

It is shameful that Canadian equipment has been used by Muslims in order to destroy Christians. Canada is traditionally a Christian country. I have myself spent many years working as an electronics / software engineer within the UK defence industry, and it is surprising just how many practicing Christians there are working in the industry. It may be that the Canadian defence industry is similar. How can they have it on their conscience that their equipment is used to destroy Christian Armenia? Subsequently Canada has ceased export of such equipment to Turkey. However Turkey will probably acquire similar equipment from elsewhere.

The traditional method of conducting warfare on land, using tanks and rocket launchers and troops has been demonstrated by this conflict to be highly inefficient, and can be defeated using large numbers of long endurance drones. These have a continuous presence over the battlefield. Another area that can be rendered largely obsolete is warfare at sea. Large ships - Frigates, Destroyers, even Aircraft Carriers could be significantly damaged by relatively inexpensive drones within the sea. I did try to interest the UK Ministry of Defence in a wave powered submarine drone that I was developing. It had very few moving parts, was extremely quiet, undetectable by radar from the air, and acoustically stealthy. Other than components wearing out or breaking, or barnacle fouling, it would have essentially unlimited endurance. Not particularly fast cruising speed – a few knots, but with the potential to put on a burst of speed when close to the target. Unfortunately my business partners and I were unable to convince the MoD DSTL Centre for Defence Enterprise that this could be a significant technology. I had proven that a wave powered submarine was possible (in the swimming pool of a friend). That prototype was about 2 metres in length. Unfortunately the DSTL CDE wanted it to be a maximum of 4 inches in diameter and relatively short (half a metre or so). Basically they were not interested: by suggesting such a difficult requirement they demonstrated lack of foresight.

Of course, Islam is well on the way to defeating many Western nations. It is doing so via demographics, and by using our own legal processes and basic kind heartedness and sense of fair play against us. Prominent politicians seem to have no idea what we are up against, and despite the best efforts of myself and numerous others, they refuse to take the matter seriously. They have definitely been told about Islam: this book documents my own efforts to tell them. They now have zero excuses to ignore the threat.

# ABOLISHING THE ARMED FORCES

We have a stark binary choice to make:

EITHER we allow the UK to be Islamised. In which case we MUST disband the Armed Forces. An Islamised UK with nuclear weapons would be a serious threat to other nations.

OR we stop the UK from becoming Islamised. In which case we should strengthen the military, in order to ward off the threat from Europe which is rapidly becoming Islamised.

There is no logical third option, as far as I can tell.

It is the case that prominent members of all three main parties in the UK (Labour, Conservatives, and Liberal Democrats) have spoken warmly about Islam. They have NOT spoken out against Islam itself, which is at the root of the problems we face. Therefore, we must assume that, if this situation remains unchanged, the UK will, in time, become Islamic. If so, it becomes our moral obligation towards other nations that we abolish and dismantle the UK Armed Forces. And destroy all capability to produce weapons. In the UK, an Armed Forces Act must be passed every five years to enable the maintenance of a standing army, which would otherwise be illegal under the Bill of Rights 1689. We should not pass the next Armed Forces Act if the Islamisation trend continues.

Remember those who made the ultimate sacrifice for our freedoms. In vain, if we now fail to preserve these freedoms.



# MOD CAPITULATION

**I wrote the following letter on 3<sup>rd</sup> May 2019 to the then Defence Secretary Penny Mordaunt:**

“The prime duty of Government is of course protection of the nation. I spent many years working in the defence industry, contributing to this task. I believe we are currently facing an unprecedented, and existential threat which I feel the need to draw your attention to, as it significantly affects Defence.

I have written to the US Ambassador asking that the USA discontinues any support for our nuclear deterrent. The reason is this: we are on an inexorable course towards the Islamisation of the UK. The Conservative Party expels any members, or advisers (such as Sir Roger Scruton) who criticise any aspect of Islam, and the Labour Party is increasingly reliant upon the Muslim vote. It seems that this is the course that the UK has set, and nobody is likely to reverse it.

It is clear that an Islamised UK armed with nuclear weapons will constitute a serious threat to our current friends and allies. Given that the ‘point of no return’ of the Islamisation of the UK is calculated to be within the decade 2030 to 2040, I believe we need to act rapidly to minimise the potential adverse effects of this on friends and allies. We need to have removed all nuclear weapons capability well before this point of no return.

I am writing to you in a logical and matter-of-fact way. This is the unfortunate reality that we find ourselves in. Under normal circumstances I would never suggest that we weaken our defences in this way. However, these are not normal circumstances.”

## **The Ministry of Defence replied, dated 11<sup>th</sup> June 2019:**

“Thank you for your correspondence dated 3 May 2019 to the Secretary of State for Defence, regarding your concerns relating to the United Kingdom’s nuclear deterrent. We have been asked to respond on her behalf.

As you note, the first responsibility of Government is the protection and defence of the UK and its citizens.

The nuclear deterrent is there to deter the most extreme threats to our national security and way of life, which cannot be deterred by other means. Successive UK Governments, including this Government, have concluded that for as long as nuclear weapons exist a nuclear deterrent is an essential part of our insurance against the uncertainties and risks of the future. The Government’s view is that we can best protect ourselves against substantial threats to our security by the continued operation of a minimum, credible nuclear deterrent. Accordingly, this Government has committed to maintain the deterrent and to continue with the programme to renew it. This was debated and approved by a significant majority (471 to 117) in the House of Commons on 18 July 2016.

As you will be aware there is no place in Britain for hatred against people because of their race, gender, ethnic origin, faith, sexual orientation, age or disability. We, therefore, draw your attention to the fact that this includes anti-Muslim attacks, which are unacceptable in Britain, and that your assertions based around the future demographics of our society are both unfounded and unwelcome.

Yours sincerely,

Defence Nuclear Organisation Secretariat”

# LETTER TO DEFENCE SECRETARY

**Sent to Ben Wallace MP, on 9<sup>th</sup> August 2019:**

I previously wrote to your predecessor, Penny Mordaunt, regarding a serious political matter, and one which has a significant impact on defence. Unfortunately, she did not reply to it herself, but delegated the matter to the MoD, for them to reply – a little unfairly, as the core issue is outside their scope, and not surprisingly, their response was disappointing. You can read this correspondence reproduced in the “MoD Capitulation” section of the enclosed book, an earlier edition of which I sent to Penny with my letter. It would be very much appreciated if you would reply to these points directly yourself, rather than inappropriately delegating it. I do understand that you are busy; however, the letter primarily requires a political answer.

Within the “The UK’s demographic transition to an Islamic state” section, you can see a calculation of demographic changes in the UK. We seem to be on an inexorable path to Islamisation in this country. Given that neither the Conservative Party, nor the Labour Party, are indicating that they have any real grip on the demographic trend, it seems highly likely that we will soon reach the ‘point of no return’ in this process – quite probably within the decade 2030 to 2040. I believe we need to have removed all nuclear weapons capability well before such a point: an Islamised UK with nuclear weapons would be a serious threat to our current friends and allies, in particular the United States and Israel.

Since Islam is becoming ever more significant and powerful in the UK, we must all make the effort to understand it properly. I don’t know whether or not you have read the Koran. It is freely available online. Before doing so, however, it is necessary to firstly understand the key concept of “abrogation”, which means that the chronologically more

recent verses (those from the latter part of Mohammed's life) supersede the earlier verses wherever contradictions exist. Unfortunately, the more 'recent' verses are the least tolerant and include numerous instructions for Muslims to use violence against non-Muslims. Chapter 9 is the most recent of the major chapters; Koran 9:5 includes the phrase "kill ... wherever you find them". These verses remain as relevant today as when written 14 centuries ago.

In order to assist with the task of reading the Koran, I have produced an edition called "The Abrogated Koran", in which the abrogated verses are crossed out. The chapters are re-arranged into reverse chronological order, such that the most relevant ones can be read first. The key topic areas, such as Jihad verses, are colour-coded. It is available as a free download from my website: [hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com) and I hope that you will examine it.

I hope that the enclosed book is helpful for you. We must all speak honestly and openly regarding Islam, and the seriousness of the threat that it poses us all. Could I please also ask that your colleagues are truthful about the root cause of Jihadi attacks, namely: the Islamic scriptures and the example of the life of Mohammed. It is inevitable that there will be further Islamic terrorist attacks. The public will no longer tolerate deceit from prominent politicians, which constitutes a serious betrayal of trust.

*NOTE: Ben Wallace did not reply.*



# THE SNP AND TRIDENT

The Scottish National Party has for years called for the Trident nuclear weapons system to be dismantled and removed. The four submarines operate from a base in Scotland. The SNP website gives its reasons for wanting it gone: <https://www.snp.org/trident-what-you-need-to-know/>

The SNP has a number of reasons for wanting it removed. However they have probably not thought of the Islamisation of the UK as a reason!

Trident is to be replaced in the 2030s by the Dreadnought Class submarines. An artist's impression:



## LETTER TO THE SNP

**2<sup>nd</sup> November 2020**

Dear Member of the SNP,

I am writing to you regarding Trident (and its successor). I know that the SNP has long wanted it removed, however your arguments up until now have clearly failed. I do have a new and compelling argument that you can deploy, which probably you have not thought of.

The successor to Trident will be the Dreadnought Class of submarines, which may come into service in the 2030s, and

could continue for around 40 years. What will the UK look like in 2070? Do you think it will be somewhat similar to today, albeit with technological advancements? Do you think it will still be a democracy, with free and fair elections? Do you think it will be secular and tolerant, with freedom of speech, and freedom of belief? If you think so, you may be suffering from “the illusion of permanence”.

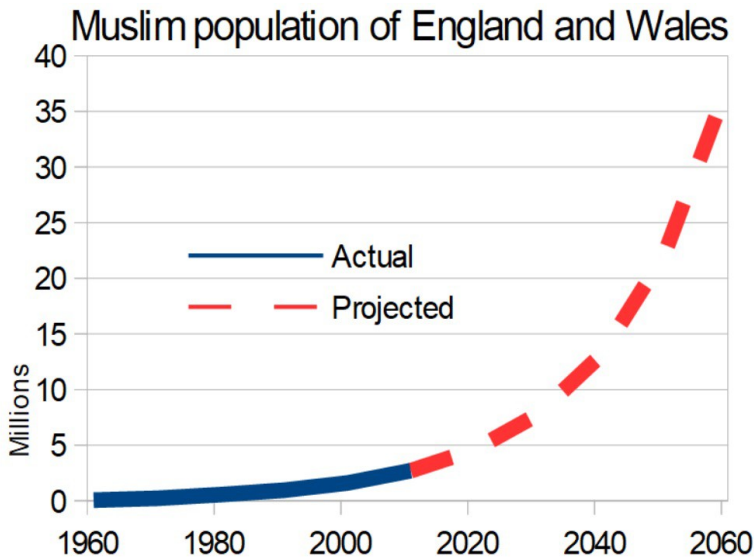
The demographic changes that the UK is experiencing are proceeding at a rapid pace. Maybe from day to day or year to year we do not notice much change. From decade to decade it is significant. The change over a span of five decades, when the Drednought submarines may still be in service, is almost incomprehensible. The Muslim population is increasing rapidly, while the non-Muslim population is static or shrinking. At some point, Muslims will form the majority in the UK, and very likely with a Sharia based theocracy, if current trends continue – while the UK still has nuclear weapons!

We have a binary choice to make, and this will have to be decided relatively soon – within the next decade, two at most:

Does the UK wish to become an Islamic state or not? If it does, the next key question is: does the UK wish to become an Islamic state while still retaining nuclear weapons? And if so, do the decision makers today, in this next decade, accept responsibility for such weapons being used against our current friends and allies, in particular Israel and the USA?

Such a decision needs to be an informed decision. The decision makers must carefully examine the demographic projections.

Here is an extrapolation of the Muslim population of England and Wales. Scotland may not be far behind. The extrapolation is based on the ratio of the Muslim population figures from the 2011 census relative to the 2001 census. That ratio is then successively applied to the following decades. Yes this is a crude calculation, and yes, it is notoriously difficult for such projections to accurately predict the future. Nevertheless, such caveats simply adjust the dates, they do not change the likelihood of it happening at all.



You may not like this information being presented to you. Maybe you think it is racist or bigoted to even discuss this matter. Nevertheless, this is an important issue that will not just go away because some people are uncomfortable even to discuss it. The future options for Scotland and the wider UK must be contemplated based on a mature consideration of the facts. For the sake of future generations, including your own children and grandchildren.

I do feel an empathy with the Prophet Jeremiah: there was a huge threat looming on the horizon. He tried hard to alert people to it but they ignored him. Then when they did finally listen, it was too late to avert tragedy. Will you listen, while there is yet some time available to avert tragedy?

Best wishes,

## **THE SCOTTISH GOVERNMENT HAS REPLIED:**

DIRECTORATE FOR SAFER COMMUNITIES

DSF : Defence, Security and Cyber Resilience

17 November 2020

Thank you for your correspondence to the First Minister, Nicola Sturgeon MSP, dated 2nd November in relation to the removal of Trident Nuclear Weapons from Scotland.

The Scottish Government is firmly opposed to the possession, threat and use of nuclear weapons; we are committed to pursuing the safe and the complete withdrawal of all nuclear weapons from Scotland.

We have called repeatedly on the UK Government to cancel its plans for the Dreadnought Programme. (Trident Successor Programme).

Nuclear weapons are morally, strategically and economically wrong. They are indiscriminate and devastating in their impacts; their use would bring unspeakable humanitarian suffering and widespread environmental damage.

In relation to your thoughts on Scots of the Muslim faith; Scotland's diversity is our strength and we value and appreciate our relationships with our diverse faith communities, including our Muslim communities, and welcome their contribution.

Scotland's faith communities play a significant role in Scotland and abroad, supporting many of our most vulnerable and disadvantaged communities.

We acknowledge the cultural and religious identity of all communities and we will continue to work together to tackle prejudice and support each other in building the society we want to be – a safer, stronger and fairer Scotland. People of all faiths, and none, must be supported to follow their way of life without fear of discrimination.

I hope that you will find this information helpful.

Yours sincerely

Michael Sim

DSCR : Defence Policy Unit

# LETTER TO THE ROYAL NAVY

12<sup>th</sup> June 2020

Dear Admiral,

Regarding the risk of damage to Nelson's Column:

You may be aware that there are political activists who have drawn up a list of monuments to topple, including Nelson's Column. The screenshot image below is taken from their website. The threat is real – we have already seen statues and war memorials vandalised and removed.

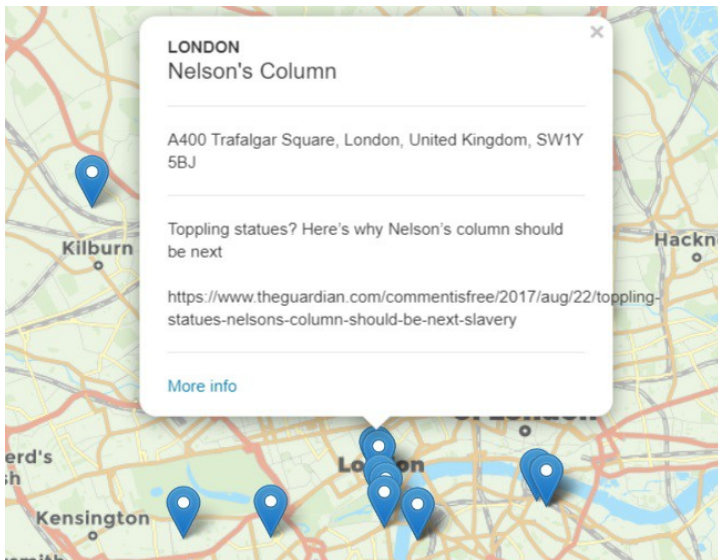
In recent days the Police have deliberately failed to intervene to protect such monuments. Part of their role is to protect property from criminal damage, and they have deliberately failed to do so. In these unprecedented times, when the Police themselves make a conscious decision not to uphold the law, it is necessary for other agencies to do so.

The statue of Churchill in Parliament Square was attacked by left wing thugs. Before that happened, a group of patriotic men were guarding it. The police moved these men on, and they complied peacefully. However the police then failed to put in a guard of their own and the thugs then vandalised the statue. The Cenotaph was also attacked.

Fortunately the Churchill statue and the Cenotaph have now been boarded up. However I am not aware that Nelson's Column has been protected. Given the lackadaisical behaviour of the Police, I respectfully request that the Royal Navy should do so.

If Nelson's Column is not protected by the Royal Navy, then such inaction in these circumstances does indeed imply consent for it to be vandalised and ultimately demolished. There would then surely be an escalation to demands for HMS Victory to be torched. If that were to happen, the Royal Navy might as well be disbanded and all vessels be decommissioned. The enemy of freedom, human rights, and democracy is already within our shores.

The Royal Navy cannot use the excuse that this is a civilian matter. The civil authorities have already failed in their duty, and hence now it is your duty to uphold the law. I hope that the Army and the Royal Air Force will protect their memorials also.



<p><b>IF THE ROYAL NAVY REFUSES TO PROTECT ADMIRAL LORD NELSON</b></p>	
	<p><b>IT SHOULD DECOMMISSION ALL NUCLEAR DETERRENT SUBMARINES</b></p>
<p><b>THE UK IS RAPIDLY BECOMING ISLAMISED. THE UK MUST FIRST REMOVE ALL NUCLEAR WEAPONS. AN ISLAMIC UK WITH SUCH WEAPONS WOULD BE A SERIOUS THREAT TO OUR CURRENT FRIENDS AND ALLIES.</b></p> <p><b>This threat is described in the free eBook "Hellish 2050": <a href="http://hellish2050.com">http://hellish2050.com</a></b></p>	

# THE PATTERN OF JIHAD ATTACKS

*Note: this chapter was [first published](#) on 9<sup>th</sup> April 2017 on the UKIP Daily website (now named Independence Daily).*

*Part 2 of the article is available here:*

*[The Pattern of Jihad Attacks – Part 2](#)*

**Koran 9:5** *Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush.*

## Instructions for Jihad

Contrary to what we are told by most politicians that Islam is a peaceful religion, which has been corrupted by misguided individuals, the evidence, if you allow yourself to look at it dispassionately, is indicating otherwise. Even briefly looking at the Koran will convince you that the Jihadists are following its instructions accurately. The painful reality is that the more devout a Muslim is, if they understand the principle of abrogation, then the more they will take notice of, and act upon, the violent, hate-filled, divisive verses in the Koran, rather than the peaceful, conciliatory, and religiously tolerant verses which also exist in the Koran.

It may be that most politicians have been fooled into thinking that Islam is peaceful because, yes, it does contain some peaceful verses. However, these verses have become null and void due to the principle of abrogation. [And these verses are often quoted by Islamic apologists – of course without mentioning that they have been abrogated.] Unfortunately it is the violent, intolerant verses which are the more recent and so take precedence over the earlier more peaceful ones. Knowledgeable Muslims will of course be aware of this fact. If they try to convince you otherwise they are deliberately lying. Deliberately lying to non-Muslims usually in order to further the interests of Islam even has a name. It is called taqiyya.

Look it up if you have not heard of it before. Also, look up 'Koran abrogation'. In this age of the Internet there is no excuse for ignorance.

Jihad is mandated in the Koran, as this verse (and many others also) proves. Koran chapter 9 verse 5: "Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush."

### **Patterns of attack dates**

The words "when the sacred months have passed" indicate that there may be a pattern to the Jihadist attacks. If we can analyse the dates of the attacks according to the Islamic calendar, and if the dates are predominantly in non-sacred months, then it would be good evidence that the Jihadis are following accurately the verses such as this. There are four sacred months in an Islamic year, and eight non-sacred. This is the well known quote from the Koran, known as the verse of the sword, instructing believers to attack non-believers when the sacred months are over. "Kill them wherever you find them". On the face of it, this indicates that the geographic location is not significant, but the dates are. What part of "kill" do politicians not understand?

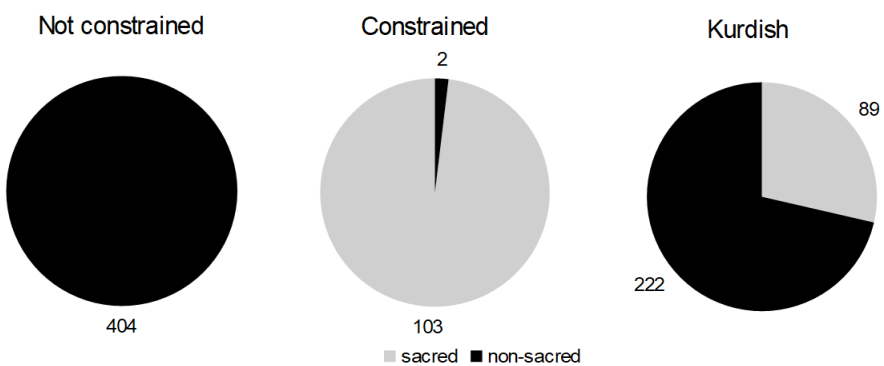
The Islamic calendar comprises 12 months of more or less equal durations. The months are based on lunar cycles. The duration of the Islamic year differs slightly from the western calendar and so their year gradually rotates relative to our calendar.

There are four sacred months; one of them stands alone (Rajab) whilst three (Dhu al-Qi'dah, Dhu al-Hijjah, and Muharram) are consecutive. The question is: do the Jihadists wait for non-sacred months in order to make their attacks, or are the Jihadist attacks randomly spaced around the Islamic calendar? Some attacks are constrained in some way, such that they have to be carried out at a particular date and/or location, because that is the only opportunity available to



make that attack. The attack in Copenhagen upon the anti-Islam cartoonists fits this category. Other attacks are not constrained, such as attacks on a music concert. Such concerts regularly occur in different cities and dates and the Jihadists can pick one which fits their own date and location requirements.

Considering just the attacks in the UK, Europe, and Turkey between January 2015 and March 2017, here are the figures: The number of non-constrained Jihadist attacks are 29, resulting in 405 killed (not counting the terrorists) and 1566 injured. All of these are in non-sacred months, the probability that this is purely by chance is extremely small, one in 127,834. This proves that the Jihadists are following the



Koran instructions accurately. And it proves that politicians are so wrong when they say it has nothing to do with Islam.

The number of constrained Jihadist or not pre-planned attacks are 9, resulting in 105 killed and 525 injured. All but two of these attacks were in sacred months.

**Terrorist attacks by type of attack.**

Jihadist attacks are categorised as constrained or not constrained. Kurdish separatists do their attacks irrespective of whether the month is sacred or not.

The attacks by Kurdish separatists are restricted to Turkey. There have been 23 of these attacks resulting in 294 killed

and 950 injured. They do not appear to be following a pattern of geographic locations and the dates of the attacks appear to be randomly distributed too. About one third of them take place in sacred months and this is as expected for random events. In general, they attack the Turkish army and Turkish police rather than civilians in night clubs or pop concerts. Kurdish separatists are politically motivated rather than specifically Jihadist in nature. That the dates of their attacks are randomly distributed, indicates that they are not primarily taking the Koran as their inspiration.

### **Summary of attack dates**

If we discount the attacks by Kurdish separatists, and those attacks which are clearly time and location constrained such as the Copenhagen attack, and attacks which are forced to be done immediately, such as when the terrorist has the net closing on him, and those individuals who clearly are not pre-planning (such as just been released from a mental hospital), then there indeed is a strong pattern: The pre-planned major attacks are entirely undertaken during non-sacred months.

As instructed in the Koran chapter 9 verse 5:

- The Koran clearly states that attacks should take place in non-sacred months.
- Where attacks are pre-planned they almost invariably occur in non-sacred months.
- Clearly the Jihadists are accurately following the instructions in the Koran.
- No [properly informed] politician can now say that Islamic terrorism is nothing to do with true Islam.
- Kurdish separatist attacks are not constrained by date. The Koran is clearly not their primary inspiration.

# FIRST LETTER TO ANTI-TERRORISM POLICE

Letter to Assistant Commissioner Neil Basu, chief anti-terrorism officer, sent on 12th August 2019.

Dear Neil,

I am writing to you regarding Islamic terrorism in the UK. There are several points to cover:

- After every Islamic terrorist attack, prominent politicians and official spokespersons attempt to distance it from Islam itself. This is clearly dishonest and inaccurate. We will never solve any problem if there is a state of denial regarding its root cause.
- The linkage between the dates (in the Islamic calendar) of the terrorist attacks and the teachings of the Koran to kill non-Muslims, shows an accurate correlation. Other than those attacks which are clearly time constrained in some way, the pre-meditated, planned attacks are almost entirely perpetrated in the eight 'non-sacred' months (contrary to popular thought, the month of Ramadan is not a sacred month). Koran 9:5 clearly states that non-Muslims must be attacked and killed "when the sacred months are over". This, and similar verses, has not been abrogated.
- The fact that there is such a strong correlation between the terrorist attacks and the non-sacred months, is eloquent proof that the attackers are pious Muslims, accurately following the teachings of the Koran about killing non-Muslims.
- The fact that some Muslims might also be killed in attacks against non-Muslims is not an inhibitor. The attackers almost certainly regard those of their number who die in the attacks as 'Shahids' (martyrs), expecting that they will go to Paradise.
- Further proof that the Islamic terrorists are true Muslims who are following Islamic scripture accurately, is the following "controlled experiment". In Turkey, there are Islamic terrorists, and there are Kurdish separatist terrorists. The

attacks by the former are strongly correlated with non-sacred months. The attacks by the latter are not correlated; whereas around a third of Kurdish separatist attacks are in sacred months and two thirds in non-sacred months, as you would expect from a random distribution.

- Over the 14 centuries that Islam has existed, an estimated 270 million non-Muslims have been murdered in the name of Allah. This figure comprises 120 million Africans, 60 million Christians, 80 million Hindus and 10 million Buddhists (as estimated by Dr Bill Warner, who has spent many years studying Islam).

- It is very difficult for pious Muslims to integrate, because of the clear teaching of the Koran: “do not take Christians and Jews for your friends”. Social cohesion is thus impossible. We have to acknowledge this fact.

- It is impossible to solve any problem unless its root cause is properly addressed. The root cause of Islamic terrorism lies directly within Islamic scriptures, and in accordance with the example of the life of Mohammed [as depicted in Islamic scripture].

On another matter, it is completely wrong that Muslim rape gangs are described as “Asian grooming gangs”. This is an unjustifiable slur on perfectly law abiding and well integrated Hindus and Sikhs, amongst others. Please persuade politicians to use the correct term: “Muslim rape gangs”. And of course, sex slavery is permitted in the Koran – again, in accordance with the example of Mohammed.

Please do read the article “The pattern of Jihad attacks” within the enclosed book. I hope that it is of assistance to you.

*NOTE: Assistant Commissioner Neil Basu has not replied.*

# SECOND LETTER TO ANTI-TERRORISM POLICE

To: Commander Richard Smith, Counter Terrorism Command  
Metropolitan Police. 26<sup>th</sup> October 2020

Dear Commander Smith,

## **Regarding Islamic Terrorism:**

I have been examining Islamic scripture and its linkage to jihad terrorism. Within the Koran there are numerous verses commanding Muslims to violently attack non-Muslims. Of note is “the verse of the sword” Koran chapter 9 verse 5. It calls on Muslims to kill the “Mušrikūn” wherever they find them. This word is usually translated as “idolaters” or “polytheists” or “pagans”. The Mušrikūn are those people who practice what Islam regards as the unforgivable sin of Shirk. See: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shirk\\_\(Islam\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shirk_(Islam))

This verse stipulates that the attacks should take place “when the sacred months have passed”. There are four sacred months in the Islamic calendar (note that the month of Ramadan is not in fact a sacred month, despite popular misinformation that says it is). The four sacred months in the Islamic calendar are: Dhu al-Qi’dah, Dhu al-Hijjah, and Muharram (which are consecutive), and Rajab (which stands alone).

It is of operational significance to the task of countering jihadi terrorism to keep a note of the occurrence of the non-sacred months, as pre-planned attacks are far more likely to occur at that time.

I have written an article which asks the question: “do the jihadists wait for non-sacred months in order to make their attacks, or are the jihadi attacks randomly spaced around the Islamic calendar?” If we discount those attacks that are constrained to a particular date (for example, the intended

target will be at a known location only on a specific date), and we also discount the spur of the moment attacks (for example, someone has had their asylum application rejected and is to be deported and cannot delay to a non-sacred month), then we do indeed find that almost invariably the pre-planned jihadi attacks do occur in non-sacred months. See the article “The pattern of jihad attacks”:

<https://independencedaily.co.uk/pattern-jihad-attacks/>

Pre-planned attacks have the potential to be more deadly than the spur of the moment attacks.

There is also effectively a “control experiment”. The terrorist attacks in Turkey are also examined. There are two sources of such attacks: Kurdish separatists, and jihadis. The dates in the Islamic calendar show that the jihadi attacks take place almost entirely in non-sacred months, whereas the Kurdish separatist attacks are randomly distributed around the Islamic calendar, i.e. approximately one third are in sacred and two thirds in non-sacred months (4 months are sacred and 8 are not sacred).

The fact that very nearly all of the pre-planned, non-constrained jihadi attacks occur in non-sacred months is additional proof that the jihadis are indeed carefully following the instructions in the Koran, and in particular “the verse of the sword” Koran 9:5, which importantly, has not been abrogated. Attacks are precisely “to do with Islam”. Knowing which verses are abrogated and which are not is key to understanding the Koran. The “Abrogated Koran” eBook is a free download and is not copyright restricted:

<http://hellish2050.com/books/AbrogatedKoran.pdf> The Koran is regarded as the ultimate revelation for all time - Islam is fundamentalist.

I wish to thank you and your team for working hard to avert terrorist attacks. I hope that my contribution here will be of assistance. Yours sincerely,

# GROOMING GANGS AND SEX SLAVERY

The violent and inhuman behaviour of IS (Islamic State) is entirely consistent with the teachings of the Koran. Beheading non-believers, cutting off hands and feet on opposite sides, throwing homosexuals down from high places, and sex slavery. Interestingly, stoning for adultery is not in the Koran. It is in the Hadith however and is entirely consistent with Sharia Law. Britain allowed Sharia Law to be partly introduced when the Labour government gave official recognition to Sharia Councils in 2008. First formed in mid-1982, coincident with the Falklands conflict. Subsequently, the Conservative — Liberal Democrat government did not abolish them. If you oppose Sharia Law in the UK then you must never again vote for Labour, Conservatives, or Liberal Democrats — unless they change, and face reality. Their behaviour to date is unforgivable. Of course the full implementation of Sharia Law has not yet happened in Britain. However, the framework to do so is already in place, and it is now only a matter of time before it happens. Within the Koran a Muslim man is perfectly permitted to have sex with the women whom he owns: “whom your right hand possesses”. The same verse allows him to marry his first cousins. This has serious implications for recessive genetic disorders, some **13 times** more likely than for the non-Muslim population. The Koran harms Muslims too:

*We have made lawful to you your wives, to whom you have paid their Mahr (bridal money), and those (captives or slaves) whom your right hand possesses — whom Allah has given to you, and the daughters of your 'Amm (paternal uncles) and the daughters of your 'Ammah (paternal aunts) and the daughters of your Khal (maternal uncles) and the daughters of your Khalah (maternal aunts)...* Koran 33:50

## **RAPE GANGS ARE INDEED ISLAMIC**

The purpose of a court of law is to ascertain the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth, and to administer justice based upon truthful findings. Yet the search for truthfulness is sidelined when Islam is involved. Two court cases in England have demonstrated this to be so: in both, the defendant had made an accurate assessment of Islam, that it does indeed enable the rape of captive women and girls. However, the judges, in both trials, disagreed with the defendant. Can we prove these judges to be wrong? Yes, indeed we can. Read on...

Islam may be defined as the faith deriving from the Koran and Islam's prophet, Mohammed; whose biography and teachings are found in the established Sunna, Sira and Hadiths. Mohammed is regarded by Muslims as the perfect man. This supposedly perfect man kept sex slaves, as is well documented in mainstream Islamic scriptures.

One significant reason why Muslims turn away from Islam is that they find its teachings morally repugnant. Ex-Muslim scholar and former preacher Ishmael has stated one of the reasons he left Islam:

“[because of] the Koran and Mohammed, and their teachings on moral standards and conduct. You see, over the past few years I have found that I am no longer able to defend the Koran and especially Mohammed's morals and conduct. In the past I have done my best to defend Islam and in particular to defend Mohammed from the claims and charges made against him. I tried my best to love Mohammed, and I can prove that I stood up for him and defended him many times... As shocking as it may seem, both the Koran and Mohammed teach that it's permissible, Halal, to capture and rape female war captives, even if these women are married and their non-Muslim husbands are still alive. [i.e. it is not regarded as adultery in this case] So let's investigate the Islamic



sources to see what they say: The Koran ...informs Muslim men about the categories of women who they are forbidden ... 'except those whom your right hands possess'."

A search of the Koran reveals a number of verses containing the phrase 'right hands possess', referring to women owned by Muslim men whom they are permitted to have sexual intercourse with: Koran 4:3, Koran 4:24-25, Koran 33:50, Koran 70:30, Koran 23:6.

The Abrogated Koran is available as a free download:

<http://hellish2050.com/books/AbrogatedKoran.pdf>

Ex-Muslim Ishmael continued:

"No sane person in his or her right mind could defend the Koran and Mohammed on this issue. This is nothing more than legalised rape of married women, and I cannot believe that this is from God. So therefore I am rejecting the Koran and Mohammed on this issue. Now you have some idea why I left Islam."

Ishmael is courageous – the penalty for leaving Islam is death. See the video: "[Why I left Islam](#)", on YouTube channel "[Don'tConvert2Islam](#)". Forcing a religion upon someone with such threats of violence itself demonstrates the weakness of that religion, not its strength.

It is now necessary to prove that Islam is of necessity fundamentalist, with no real scope for other interpretations. The Koran itself demands that Islam is interpreted as a fundamentalist religion. There can therefore be no such thing as "moderate Islam". Those Muslims who think this is possible are either deceiving themselves or are seeking to deceive non-Muslims. In proof that Islam can only be fundamentalist, see this verse as an example:

Koran 3:7. He it is Who hath revealed unto thee (Muhammad) the Scripture wherein are clear revelations - they are the substance of the Book - and others (which

are) allegorical. But those in whose hearts is doubt pursue, forsooth, that which is allegorical seeking (to cause) dissension by seeking to explain it. None knoweth its explanation save Allah. And those who are of sound instruction say: We believe therein; the whole is from our Lord; but only men of understanding really heed.

In other words, this entire paragraph states that no interpretation is necessary and that all verses must be taken as they are written. Literally! A fundamental Islam is the only permissible Islam, according to the Koran itself. It is not possible for anyone to pick and choose verses that they like. Often apologists for Islam will quote the “no compulsion in religion” verse, attempting to support a “moderate” interpretation:

Koran 2:256. There is no compulsion in religion. The right direction is henceforth distinct from error. And he who rejecteth false deities and believeth in Allah hath grasped a firm handhold which will never break. Allah is Hearer, Knower.

However, note that these apologists will never tell you that this verse is abrogated – effectively nullified. And you will never be told by them that it has been abrogated by the Verse of the Sword, Koran 9:5. Apologists seek to deceive, or as a minimum they deceive themselves.

The testimony of ex-Muslims is powerful indeed. They have studied Islam, lived it, and for a time believed it and defended it. They really do know what they are talking about. Why then should non-Muslim judges disregard the evidence of Islamic scriptures, and the testimony of ex-Muslims? Evidently such judges are not interested in determining the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth.

The defendant in both trials referred to earlier was Tommy Robinson. At Canterbury Crown Court, Judge Heather Norton criticised Robinson for using phrases such as “Muslim

child rapists". At another hearing, at the Royal Courts of Justice, the report dated the 9<sup>th</sup> July 2019 states:

"... he gave graphic and disturbing examples of other historic sexual offences committed by Muslim men; and suggested that 'sexual slaves' are permitted, if not encouraged, by Islam as a religion".

Why can't these judges look up the Islamic scriptural references for themselves, rather than being prejudiced in favour of Islam? The information is freely available. Islam is of necessity a fundamentalist religion. There can be no "moderate", contextual interpretation of the phrase "right hands possess". It clearly refers to women owned by Muslim men, who they can rape.

The rape of captive girls and women by Muslim men has been proven permissible within the Koran. The testimonies of ex-Muslims back up this interpretation. They have become the captives of gangs of Muslim men via coercion, alcohol, and drugs. Furthermore, there can be no doubt that genuine mainstream Islam does indeed permit and condone such rapes. The proof is readily available in the public domain.

We must strive to speak the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. It is deeply concerning that the Courts are attempting to suppress the true root of the Muslim rape gangs – namely, the teachings of the Koran and the acts of Mohammed. With an estimated minimum of 19,000 girls raped by Muslim gangs in the UK in 2019, it is extremely irresponsible for those in authority, including the Courts, to continue to deny the truth.

We can surmise that hundreds of thousands of Muslim men may be responsible, from the gang members themselves, through to their paying clients, and those who know about it but fail to notify the authorities. There are simply not enough prison places available, and maybe this is one reason why the authorities are soft on this matter. They are thereby, however, supporting the worst aspects of Islam. The paradox

is that Tommy Robinson, in his unorthodox and controversial approach, is supporting traditional values and true justice, while the Courts, by suppressing this truth that the root is Islam itself, are in effect ushering in Sharia law and delaying the possibility of justice and protection for these girls.

Reference: “Muslim rape gangs exploited 19,000 children in past year, actual figure may be much higher.” Jihad Watch, Dec 30, 2019.

<https://www.jihadwatch.org/2019/12/uk-official-figures-show-muslim-rape-gangs-exploited-19000-children-in-past-year-actual-figure-may-be-much-higher>

# LETTER TO FOLKESTONE AND TENBY POLICE

Dear Sir or Madam, I am writing regarding the illegal immigrants / asylum seekers who are being housed in army camps in your area. Many of them are men of fighting age from Islamic countries. While I appreciate that you can do nothing about the wider problem of illegal immigration, it is within your remit to protect the local community from these men. I would like to provide you with some thoughts regarding the scope of the problem. There are two main areas of concern: 1. Terrorism. 2. Grooming.

## 1. TERRORISM

Despite what we are told by politicians, the harsh reality is that Islamist terrorism is very much rooted in the theology of Islam itself. It is a puzzle why politicians shield Islam from justifiable criticism by attempting to deceive the public after every terrorist attack. Nevertheless we are quite capable of reading the Koran for ourselves, and seeing the truth - it is freely available online. Note that the more tolerant verses have been abrogated by the intolerant, violent verses. Thus there is no honest scope for interpreting Islam as “moderate”.

I have seen reports that the asylum seekers held at Penally Camp have been acquiring alcohol, although those in Folkestone have been denied it at a supermarket, because they did not have ID to prove their age. It is curious that there should be a difference of their circumstances.

Alcohol consumption is specifically prohibited within the Koran, this verse has not been abrogated:

*Koran 5:90. O ye who believe! Strong drink and games of chance and idols and divining arrows are only an infamy of Satan's handiwork. Leave it aside in order that ye may succeed.*

Verse 5:93 is significant to the battle against terrorism:

*Koran 5:93. There shall be no sin (imputed) unto those who believe and do good works for what they may have eaten (in the past).*

A Muslim who has in the past consumed alcohol can be forgiven if they subsequently do “good works”. In the context

of Islamic scripture, be aware that “good works” does include the killing of non-Muslims. This fact is not hidden – it is easily verified by reading the Koran. Security Services need to be especially concerned about Muslims who appear to be “moderate” because they consumed alcohol – maybe to assist with their asylum application process. Such lapses can be atoned for by a jihadi attack. As evidenced by the alcoholic Muslim who murdered three gay men in a park in Reading, after shouting “Allahu Akbar”. He arrived in the UK in 2012 and allegedly converted to Christianity, presumably to assist his asylum claim. The attack was blamed on “mental health problems”! No problem, in any field, can be adequately addressed, while there is a willful denial of the root causes. The root cause of Islamist attacks is Islam itself.

## 2. GROOMING OF TEENAGE GIRLS

There has been a report that the asylum seekers are fraternising with local teenage girls in Tenby. This despite the reports in the mainstream media that some 19,000 girls were raped by Muslim grooming gangs last year. The problem seems to be increasing. Again, there seems to be an official denial that these Muslim gangs are permitted to do this by the religion of Islam itself. While there is such a denial of the root cause, it would seem to be impossible to halt these rapes. It is a form of sex slavery. Sex slavery is clearly permitted within the Koran. See the attached document “Rape gangs are indeed Islamic”.

May I request that the Police in Folkestone and Penally/Tenby properly inform the Schools and parents, particularly of teenage girls, that their daughters are at real risk of being drawn into these grooming gang activities? Feel free to use or quote from the rape gangs document.

How much is all the policing of asylum seekers costing the taxpayers? Reported in *Tenby Today*: “Five arrested from Penally Asylum Accommodation Centre after police attend disturbance. Wednesday, 11 November 2020”

<https://www.tenby-today.co.uk/article.cfm?id=129876>

# JIHAD NUMBER PLATE

Just when you thought that the situation was already bad enough, it gets worse! The company that is guarding the illegal immigrants at Penally and Folkestone army camps is “AK Security Services Group LTD”. The directors of this company have Islamic names, see the details on the Companies House website: <https://find-and-update.company-information.service.gov.uk/company/12735051/officers>

There have already been allegations that the employees have not been properly paid, and several security guards walked out from their duties at Penally camp. This was reported in the Tenby Observer article: “Security firm tasked with overseeing Penally camp labelled ‘shambolic’ after series of videos emerge” <https://www.tenby-today.co.uk/article.cfm?id=129974>

On the 24<sup>th</sup> November 2020 a citizen journalist who uses the name “Active Patriot” recorded a video at Napier Barracks, Folkestone – looking into the camp from the public footpath, perfectly legal to do: “Head Of Security Napier Barracks Jihadi Number Plate” <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fOnshojFaUg>

It clearly shows an expensive car with the number plate resembling the word “JIHAD”. Here is a still image taken from the video:

The AK Security website has allegedly shown photos of guns. Following an outcry, those images have been removed.



The Archbishop of Canterbury has proudly stated, during a speech, that he has two Muslim security guards. “Condemning Islam will give rise to fascism - Justin Welby”

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cm8FhMFRvKU> Watch at 8 minutes. It does raise the question of whether they are protecting him, or whether they are effectively making sure that he never says anything critical of Islam. Welby is completely wrong to think only few Muslims support terrorism.

# LETTER TO DVLA

Dear Sir or Madam,

It has come to my attention that there is a number plate that spells "JIHAD". The actual number plate is "JG11 HAD".



It has been observed inside Napier Barracks, Folkestone, and is owned by one of the security guards. This barracks, and one at Penally in Pembrokeshire are believed to be employing AK Security Services Group LTD. These barracks are housing illegal immigrants / asylum seekers.

Whether it is appropriate for these people to be guarded by a company whose employee appears to have terrorism sympathies is of course a matter for the Home Office. The DVLA should, in my opinion, not permit the issuing of number plates that extol Islamic terrorism. Are you able to withdraw this number plate?

You may wish to additionally check the number plates of all vehicles owned by AK Security, and those owned by the directors too. The names of the directors are available via Companies House: <https://find-and-update.company-information.service.gov.uk/company/12735051/officers>

The evidence that this number plate is on a vehicle owned by a security guard has been gathered by a citizen journalist who uses the pseudonym "Active Patriot". See his videos:

"Head Of Security Napier Barracks Jihadi Number Plate"

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fOnshojFaUg>

"Napier Barracks Head Of Security Admits the OFFENSIVE private number plate 'JG11 HAD' is his"

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SW4Tj-NyyEU>



# MARRIAGE BETWEEN COUSINS

Charles Darwin married his first cousin Emma Wedgewood in 1839. Years later Darwin realised that marriage between close relatives has an increased risk of detrimental effects on the children. His own scientific studies of plant and animal breeding showed this to be true.

Within English law there is currently no prohibition of marriage between first cousins. There is now an urgent need for such a law to be enacted, due to the increasing incidence of it in the UK due to the increase of Muslim communities. The Koran itself clearly and unambiguously states that marriage between first cousins is permissible.

Within English law, you are permitted to do anything, unless it is specifically illegal to do so. As an aside, Napoleonic law which is prevalent in Europe, is the other way round — you cannot do anything unless it is specifically permitted within the law.

For years, really since Darwin performed his research, it has been well known that marriage between first cousins can be detrimental. Most people avoided doing so, and therefore there was no great necessity for a law to prohibit such an uncommon practice. Now that it has become common in the last few decades, and getting worse, there is very much a need for there to be a law banning it.



The results are heartbreaking and incurable. Deformities and mental retardation are **13 TIMES** higher than for the non-Muslim population. Morality must prevail.

The UK Parliament website has a petition section. Members of the public can write a petition. If it gains five initial signatures it then goes for approval. Once approved, if 100,000 signatures are obtained then it is debated in Parliament. I attempted to create a petition to outlaw marriage between first cousins. However, my wording was not approved, and the proposed wording that they would approve is so watered down that it would be ineffectual. Therefore, I withdrew the petition.

My wording, which they would not approve:

**Make marriage between first cousins illegal.**

Marriage between first cousins carries a significantly increased risk of serious harm. Recessive genetic disorders suffered by the children of first cousin marriage are some 1300% higher than for the general population. This causes severe disabilities with a grave impact upon quality of life.

The costs, in terms of carer time, emotional, and financial are significant. Financial cost estimated in 2004 at £2 billion per annum. [References included]. If enacted, this law may also help to reduce the incidence of forced and coercive marriage.

Their wording, which they would approve:

**Make marriage between first cousins illegal.**

Some studies have found that marriage between first cousins increases the risk of children being born with genetic disorders.

A task for the reader: Please contact your own MP, and ask them to raise in Parliament the matter of banning first cousin marriage. If they refuse, then inform a patriotic party!

Muslims not looking after their health. [Haras Rafiq](#): 25% of all [coronavirus] deaths in UK are Muslim elders as Muslims are not stopping from mixing with their elderly and each other.

# ONE LAW FOR ALL

We must have one law for everybody with everybody subject to the same law. If not it will be impossible to have a cohesive society. Without one law for all, the workings of Democracy break down. Without these, we are on the path to tyranny. Laws of Allah are regarded as superior to man-made laws. So Islam is NOT compatible with Democracy.

We already have exceptions from the law for certain religious practices. For example, it is illegal for a non-religious abattoir to slaughter farm animals without adequate pre-stunning. Religious abattoirs are given exemptions from this rule, such that they can cut the throat of the animals without any stunning at all. The animals experience considerable pain and distress for up to several minutes, before losing consciousness. Some Halal abattoirs use stunning, but it is the inadequate “stun to stun” method rather than the better methods recommended by the British Veterinary Association. With “stun to stun” the animal can regain consciousness and still experience pain and distress. The RSPCA opposes non-stun slaughter entirely.

The Labour Government officially recognised Sharia Councils in 2008. The Liberal Democrat-Conservative coalition Government, elected in 2010 did not abolish them. The Council of Europe has stated that they contradict Human Rights.

Halala is a Sharia Law practice, as mandated in Koran 2:230 whereby if a couple divorce but then wish to remarry, she has to marry another man. The “marriage” is consummated. The new husband is supposed to then divorce her, but often delays it. Then she remarries her first husband. In the UK the fee is around £2500, and the “husband” is typically the Imam, according to a BBC investigation, 5 Apr 2017: [The women who sleep with a stranger to save their marriage](#)

# LETTER TO THE ATTORNEY GENERAL



Attorney General  
5 - 8 The Sanctuary  
London  
SW1P 3JS

5 November 2018

Dear Attorney General,

There is an apparent paradox in the Tommy Robinson case:

That the very act of finding Tommy guilty, would make the thing that he is accused of into a fact. If he is found not guilty, then there is no risk of the outcome of the rapists trial being affected.

In other words, if a court finds Tommy guilty of contempt of court, then the action of the court in doing so does itself put at risk the results of the trial of the child rapists. If the court finds

him not guilty, then the child rapists would have no reason to call for a re-trial. In order not to put at risk the results of the trial of the rapists, it would appear that the charges against Tommy Robinson must be dropped.

The manner of his imprisonment must also be investigated. Who was it that ordered his move from a relatively safe prison to an extremely dangerous one? Whoever did so must have done it knowingly that his life would be put in danger.

Another matter:

The European Court of Human Rights has recently ruled that a woman convicted by an Austrian court of calling the Prophet Mohammed a paedophile did not have her freedom of speech rights infringed. This an extremely serious development. The implication is that we now are all subject to de facto blasphemy laws. It is a matter of factual accuracy [as stated in Islamic scripture] that Mohammed married Aisha when she was very young. The ECHR appears to be endorsing such behaviour, by de facto making it illegal to criticise such behaviour.

Attorney General, history books of the future will record that you played a significant role in halting the Islamisation of Britain, by firstly dropping the charges against Tommy Robinson. Secondly, you would be recorded as saving us from creeping Sharia Law, by removing the jurisdiction of the de facto pro-Islam ECHR over the subjects of Her Majesty.

If all history books will have been burned, we would infer that you had failed in your duty.

The laws of Allah are regarded as superior to man-made laws. Therefore Islam is NOT compatible with Democracy.

*NOTE: The Attorney General has not replied.*

# TOMMY ROBINSON

Tommy Robinson has been dealt a number of injustices by the legal system. The key principle of “[Res judicata](#)” has been squashed in his case – an extremely concerning development, which has the potential to impact us all. Whether or not you agree with the assessment by John Bercow, the then Speaker of the House of Commons, that he is “a loathsome, obnoxious, repellent individual”, you should agree with the principle that everyone is entitled to fair and honest treatment in a court of law. Read on to find out how he has suffered a number of blatant injustices. Would you describe him as a political prisoner?

## TIMELINE:

- 25th May 2018: arrested for Breach of the Peace while videoing on his mobile phone outside Leeds Crown Court. Prior to starting this, he checked to see whether there were any reporting restrictions in place. He walked into the Court building on the day to confirm this. There were no notices of reporting restrictions posted in the Court premises, as required if there are any in place. Robinson, quite reasonably, therefore inferred that he was free to do the videoing. He did ask some questions of the Muslim grooming gang defendants as they entered the court, who then used foul language against him. They certainly did not appear to be intimidated by his presence. His questions were simply asking how they felt about the verdict. He did not stand in their path or hinder them in any way. There was hardly anyone else in the vicinity, and no apparent breaching of the peace. Following his arrest later that same day, he was seen by the judge for a very short time and was denied representation by a solicitor of his choice. He was found guilty of Contempt of Court by the judge alone (no jury). It seems that he was not tried for the cause for which he was arrested, namely, Breach of the Peace. This is the first serious anomaly. He was sent to prison straight away, for 13 months, without even having been able to contact his friends,

relatives, or his usual solicitor. His videoing included descriptions of the defendants as already found in the public domain on mainstream media: the Huddersfield Examiner and the BBC. As stated in Judicial College guidelines in place at the time, there can be no reporting restrictions of information which is already public. Mr Robinson carefully abided by these guidelines.

- Thereafter, the media falsely reported that Robinson had admitted Contempt of Court. This was subsequently, some time later, found to be completely untrue. How would the media have received this impression? There were only a few people present at his very brief “trial”.

- In prison he was kept in solitary confinement. Due to the significant risk that his food would be tampered with by Muslim prisoners who worked in the kitchen, he was not able to eat a standard diet but instead was on an extremely limited diet: a tin of fish, and a piece of fruit per day. He lost a considerable amount of weight.

- 1st August 2018: the Appeal Court issued its ruling that a new trial must be held, as the first had anomalies. He was released from prison.

- 27th September 2018: A brief court hearing.

- 23rd October 2018: Another court hearing, at which the matter was referred to the Attorney General.

- 5th November 2018: I could see that there was a paradox in the circumstances and wrote a letter to the Attorney General on this matter. (See the previous section.)

- 5th November 2018: Robinson was released from bail; in other words, his appeal regarding the Contempt of Court accusation was successful. The Contempt of Court charge was dropped. Presumably the paradox I had noted was understood by the Attorney General, or he had worked this out for himself. Newspapers continued reporting the matter as being one of Contempt of Court. Journalists are clearly rather careless.

- March 2019: the Attorney General decided that further proceedings should be brought, including new charges absent from the first “trial” in Leeds. Clearly contrary to the key principle of “[Res judicata](#)”.
- 4th & 5th July 2019: a further trial, at which Robinson was found guilty, and which included a new accusation of causing distress to the defendants. Watch Robinson’s video, it is clear it was the defendants who were being abusive and using foul language. By contrast, Robinson asked straightforward questions. During the trial, an official from Leeds Crown Court was interviewed, who confirmed that they did not post notices of reporting restrictions on the trial. A further problem is that the case was not tried by a jury but by two judges, one of whom stated blatantly that the punishment was to act as an example. This is clearly unjust. Defendants should be tried based on their own alleged actions, not on what others may or may not do. Also, the judges in effect added a clause to the Judicial College document “Reporting Restrictions Guide”. Rather than permitting reporting of information already in the public domain, they instituted a further restriction, then applied their own new clause retrospectively to Mr Robinson! It resembles a 'kangaroo' court. Further, they took his words out of context and made out that he was inciting his supporters to harass the defendants. This was clearly a deliberate misrepresentation by the judges.
- 11th July 2019: Sentenced to 9 months. Given the time already served, and that of the remaining time, half was bail time, Robinson was released on 9<sup>th</sup> September 2019. It is noteworthy that this trial was held in the Central Criminal Court (also known as The Old Bailey). Concurrent trials in the other court rooms were mostly for murders – and yet, Contempt of Court is a civil matter, not a criminal one.



## FURTHER INFORMATION

Here we see a judicial system that takes multiple bites of the cherry in order to put a man into prison, to make an example of him. There are numerous anomalies. Whether or not you like Mr Robinson is beside the point. He is trying to highlight the evils of Islam, particularly the Muslim grooming gangs. See YouTube video: [“Tommy Robinson case: summing up and nailing down the key flaws”](#)

There is an excellent summary of the charges, trial, conviction and sentencing by Paul Ellis. “We are now a country that creates bespoke laws to silence political figures.”

Here is a detailed analysis: The Tommy Robinson Contempt Judgement Summary

<https://www.forbritain.uk/2019/07/20/the-tommy-robinson-contempt-judgement-summary/>

Paul Ellis writes extensively on Islam, his publications are here: Islam Research Group [islamresearchgroup.com](http://islamresearchgroup.com)

*In January 2020 Tommy Robinson received the prestigious Sappho award from the Danish Free Press Society. <https://www.trykkefrihed.dk/> This has previously been awarded to freedom campaigners including Sir Roger Scruton. Tommy gave an acceptance speech. Anyone who has posted a link to this video via Facebook has been banned from Facebook. This proves his point! Watch the video, if you can still do so:*

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BL4Bv0bqy5M>

“A people that elect corrupt politicians, imposters, thieves and traitors are not victims, but accomplices.” George Orwell

“Freedom is never more than one generation away from extinction.” Ronald Reagan

# COUGHING JIHAD

Picture a town in England, in the early afternoon. A Spring day with people out doing their shopping. An elderly couple are walking along, perfectly law abiding and minding their own business. Suddenly they are allegedly set upon by a group of young Muslim thugs (they have Islamic names) – who it turns out are already known to the police. They allegedly shout abuse and [cough and spit on the elderly couple](#). Given that the Government requires that everyone must keep their distance from each other in order to avoid spreading the deadly coronavirus, this coughing and spitting could well be a death sentence for this couple.

One of the thugs is allegedly an illegal immigrant. He has, allegedly, been associated with knife and gun crimes, and is yet free to wander the streets allegedly causing havoc. (Compare this with the case of [Amy Dalla Mura](#) who was sent to prison for saying 'hurty' words to a politician.)

An elderly woman also received a swollen black eye from them. A courageous man happened to be driving past. He stopped and confronted the youths. Incredibly he then found himself being reprimanded by the police! For simply doing his civic duty. The youths walked away - later arrested but let out on bail while still a threat. If they are infected and cough on people, they potentially could be murdering 10s or 100s of people directly and indirectly. One was already on bail!

The matter has not yet gone to court. You probably already know who the courageous man is. If only there were thousands more like him! One day his courage will surely be officially recognised. Meanwhile the decent citizens of the UK have their lives made a misery by Muslim thugs. The police need to get on and do their job properly and round up the thugs. Society is falling apart.

Can we see a trend of Muslim gangs [deliberately coughing](#) on non-Muslims? It is [happening in Sweden](#). [Police warn Tahir Ali MP after he attends funeral with 'up to 100 mourners'](#)

# MPS RECEIVING SAUDI MONEY

Some 38 Members of Parliament are alleged to have received money from Saudi Arabia. Including:

MP	Amount	Party
Rehman Chishti	£46,000.00	Conservative
Simon Hoare	£10,987.00	Conservative
Richard Bacon	£8,257.00	Conservative
Philip Hollobone	£8,257.00	Conservative
Leo Docherty	£8,257.00	Conservative
Mark Garnier	£7,802.00	Conservative
Stephen Metcalfe	£7,802.00	Conservative
James Heappey	£7,802.00	Conservative
Keith Simpson	£7,802.00	Conservative
Alex Burghart	£7,800.00	Conservative
Andrew Mitchell	£6,629.00	Conservative
Helen Whately	£3,187.00	Conservative
Phillip Hammond	£1,950.00	Conservative
Charlotte Leslie	£500.00	Conservative
Mike Gapes	£8,762.00	Labour
John Spellar	£8,762.00	Labour
Dr Paul Williams	£8,762.00	Labour
John Woodcock	£8,762.00	Labour
Kevan Jones	£8,762.00	Labour

Source: Daily Mail 18 Oct 2018:

["MPs on the Saudi gravy train revealed"](#)

# THE GRAND DECEPTION

Prominent politicians of all three main political parties in the UK (Conservative, Liberal Democrat, and Labour) have repeatedly and consistently deceived the British public regarding Islam.

The primary deception is that they say Islam is a peaceful religion, and that it is only a tiny percentage of Muslims who are troublemakers. It is wrong on both counts.

The Koran has numerous verses which command violence and hatred. A few examples are given here. Look them up for yourself.

- Terrorism. Koran 9:5 8:12 9:29 etc.
- Sex slavery. Koran 4:24 8:69 33:50 etc.
- Death to apostates. Koran 4:89 5:54 9:66 etc.
- Cruel punishments. Koran 5:33 4:15 2:230 etc.

These verses have not been abrogated (cancelled out).

While it is true that the number of Islamic terrorists is a small percentage of the total number of Muslims, this is only a half-truth. The full truth is that significant percentages of Muslims in the UK condone terrorism. They would not report a terrorist to the police. They believe too that there should be the death penalty for apostasy and for blasphemy, in accordance with Islamic scriptures.

Worse still than the terrorism and the evil attitudes, is the demographic trajectory. The Muslim population of the UK is doubling every twelve years. The native population is in decline. It does not take a mathematical genius to realise that if this trend continues then there will be a Muslim majority at some point in the latter half of this century. How many mainstream politicians even mention this? Let alone suggest whether it is a good thing or not. Their silence is also a form of deception.

The point at which 50% of the population is Muslim is largely irrelevant since it will be impossible to reverse it at that stage.

The more significant date is the point of no return and, depending on the scenario, this is likely to be between the years 2030 and 2040.

Time is short, if we are to save western civilisation. If you are concerned about this, then voting for the three main parties will not solve it. They got us into this mess, and they are studiously avoiding discussing it. There are political parties which *will* address this. The For Britain party is led by Anne Marie Waters, who is a courageous and outspoken critic of Islam, and is deserving of our support. Gerard Batten (formerly of UKIP) describes Islam as a “death cult”, which it surely is. If you vote for For Britain you will be helping to save us from Islamisation. Time is running out rapidly. The point of no return will soon be upon us.



**During times of universal deceit, telling the truth becomes a revolutionary act.**

Do you wish to be revolutionary? Make it your task to persuade your MP that it is not acceptable for his or her party to deceive the public regarding Islam. Obtain additional copies of this book, and send it to your MP and to other prominent people. There is very little time left.




Obtain this book here:

<http://hellish2050.com>

# THE NEXT REFERENDUM

The next general election will in effect be a referendum on whether the UK wishes to become Islamic or not. The Liberal Democrat and Labour parties are both appeasers of Islam. They have both signed up to the ridiculous APPG definition of "Islamophobia". These two parties cannot back-track, even if they wanted to, without losing any residual credibility. The Conservative Party is better however has it any willingness to even criticise Islam? Without even discussing this serious problem it has zero chance of solving it. They expel their Party members who criticise Islam. Sir Winston Churchill would certainly be expelled from the Conservative Party if he were alive today. He was robust in his criticism of Islam.

The only established political party of any significance that is determined to oppose Islam is For Britain, led by the feisty Anne Marie Waters. At the next election, voting for Labour or Conservatives will simply be to enable Islam to take hold, and eventually to destroy democracy itself. Time is rapidly running out for this problem to be solved via the ballot box.

<b>Referendum on the United Kingdom's becoming an Islamic State</b>	
<b>Vote only once</b> by putting a cross <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> in the box next to your choice. It may be your last vote ever.	
Should the United Kingdom remain a free democratic country or become an Islamic State?	
<b>A moderate Islamic State</b>	 Conservatives <input type="checkbox"/>
<b>An extremist Islamic State</b>	 Labour <input type="checkbox"/>
<b>Remain free and democratic</b>	 FOR BRITAIN <input type="checkbox"/>

# RELIANCE OF THE TRAVELLER

This is the title of a book, written in the 14th century by Shihabuddin Abu al-'Abbas Ahmad ibn an-Naqib al-Misri. The full title is:

*Reliance of the Traveller and Tools of the Worshipper.*

It was translated into English in 1991 by Nuh Ha Mim Keller. It was the first translation of a standard Islamic legal reference. It is divided into sections, Book A, Book B etc. These sections cover, in great detail, legal matters relating to Islamic life. These sections are:

BOOK A: SACRED KNOWLEDGE

BOOK B: THE VALIDITY OF FOLLOWING QUALIFIED SCHOLARSHIP

BOOK C: THE NATURE OF LEGAL RULINGS

BOOK D: AUTHOR'S INTRODUCTION TO `UMDAT AL-SALIK

BOOK E: PURIFICATION

BOOK F: THE PRAYER (SALAT)

BOOK G: THE FUNERAL PRAYER (JANAZA)

BOOK H: ZAKAT

BOOK I: FASTING

BOOK J: THE PILGRIMAGE

BOOK K: TRADE

BOOK L: INHERITANCE

BOOK M: MARRIAGE

BOOK N: DIVORCE

BOOK O: JUSTICE

BOOK P: ENORMITIES

BOOK Q: COMMANDING THE RIGHT AND FORBIDDING THE WRONG

BOOK R: HOLDING ONE'S TONGUE

BOOK S: DELUSIONS

BOOK T: A PURE HEART

BOOK U: THE GABRIEL HADITH

BOOK V: THE BASES OF BELIEFS

It is available here, as a free download:

<http://hellish2050.com/books/RelianceOfTheTraveller.pdf>

Read it, you will find information that you will not easily find elsewhere. For example are you aware that good looking women should not go to the mosque? (Book F section 20.3 ).

# QUOTES FROM THE KORAN

A small selection of troublesome verses. They have not been abrogated and so are just as relevant today as when written 14 centuries ago. Read them in context.

## **Terrorism.**

9:5 Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush. But if they repent and establish worship and pay the poor-due, then leave their way free. Lo! Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.

8:12 When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger.

9:29 Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute readily, being brought low.

## **Sex slavery.**

4:24 And all married women (are forbidden unto you) save those (captives) whom your right hands possess. It is a decree of Allah for you. Lawful unto you are all beyond those mentioned, so that ye seek them with your wealth in honest wedlock, not debauchery. And those of whom ye seek content (by marrying them), give unto them their portions as a duty. And there is no sin for you in what ye do by mutual agreement after the duty (hath been done). Lo! Allah is ever Knower, Wise.

8:69 Now enjoy what ye have won, as lawful and good, and keep your duty to Allah. Lo! Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.



33:50 O Prophet! Lo! We have made lawful unto thee thy wives unto whom thou hast paid their dowries, and those whom thy right hand possesseth of those whom Allah hath given thee as spoils of war, and the daughters of thine uncle on the father's side and the daughters of thine aunts on the father's side, and the daughters of thine uncle on the mother's side and the daughters of thine aunts on the mother's side who emigrated with thee, and a believing woman if she give herself unto the Prophet and the Prophet desire to ask her in marriage - a privilege for thee only, not for the (rest of) believers - We are Aware of that which We enjoined upon them concerning their wives and those whom their right hands possess - that thou mayst be free from blame, for Allah is ever Forgiving, Merciful.

### **Death to apostates.**

4:89 They long that ye should disbelieve even as they disbelieve, that ye may be upon a level (with them). So choose not friends from them till they forsake their homes in the way of Allah; if they turn back (to enmity) then take them and kill them wherever ye find them, and choose no friend nor helper from among them,

5:54 O ye who believe! Whoso of you becometh a renegade from his religion, (know that in his stead) Allah will bring a people whom He loveth and who love Him, humble toward believers, stern toward disbelievers, striving in the way of Allah, and fearing not the blame of any blamer. Such is the grace of Allah which He giveth unto whom He will. Allah is All-Embracing, All-Knowing.

9:66 Make no excuse. Ye have disbelieved after your (confession of) belief. If We forgive a party of you, a party of you We shall punish because they have been guilty.

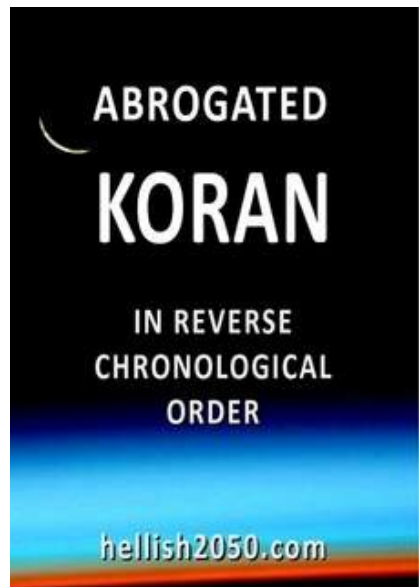
## **Cruel punishments.**

5:33 The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;

4:15 As for those of your women who are guilty of lewdness, call to witness four of you against them. And if they testify (to the truth of the allegation) then confine them to the houses until death take them or (until) Allah appoint for them a way (through new legislation).

2:230 And if he hath divorced her (the third time), then she is not lawful unto him thereafter until she hath wedded another husband. Then if he (the other husband) divorce her it is no sin for both of them that they come together again if they consider that they are able to observe the limits of Allah. These are the limits of Allah. He manifesteth them for people who have knowledge.

The “Abrogated Koran” is available as a free download from [hellish2050.com](http://hellish2050.com) and can also be ordered as a printed copy. The abrogated verses are crossed out. Key verses are highlighted in colour. There is no copyright restriction – please send the eBook to all your contacts.



# THE KORAN PERMITTED ALCOHOL

Today, strict Muslims do not drink alcohol. However there was a time when alcohol consumption was permissible within Islam, at an earlier phase of Mohammed's revelations. Do a text search for “grapes” within the Abrogated Koran eBook. The relevant verse has been abrogated:

*Koran 16:67. And of the fruits of the date-palm, and grapes, whence ye derive strong drink and (also) good nourishment. Lo! therein is indeed a portent for people who have sense.*

Within the context, this verse is set within several verses that describe good foods to eat and good drinks to drink. Evidently at the time of revelation “strong drink” was considered a blessing from Allah. This verse has been abrogated by Koran 5:90, revealed in Medina. It states:

*Koran 5:90. O ye who believe! Strong drink and games of chance and idols and divining arrows are only an infamy of Satan's handiwork. Leave it aside in order that ye may succeed.*

The following verse has also been abrogated by Koran 5:90. Presumably because it admits there is some usefulness in drinking alcohol:

*Koran 2:219. They question thee about strong drink and games of chance. Say: In both is great sin, and (some) utility for men; but the sin of them is greater than their usefulness...*

Verse 5:93 is significant to the battle against terrorism:

*Koran 5:93. There shall be no sin (imputed) unto those who believe and do good works for what they may have eaten (in the past).*

A Muslim who has in the past consumed alcohol can be forgiven if they subsequently do “good works”. Security Services need to be especially concerned about Muslims who appear to be “moderate”, because they consumed alcohol. Such lapses can be atoned for by a jihadi attack. As happened to the alcoholic Muslim who murdered three gay men in a park in Reading, England, after shouting “Allahu Akbar”. The attack was blamed on “mental health problems”!

# LETTER TO JOURNALISTS

It may be that a comfortable lie is more popular than the painful truth. As commercial operations, newspapers, of course, must appeal to their readers and advertisers, or else face bankruptcy and closure. It may be, therefore, that economic constraints have determined how truthful a newspaper can afford to be. Honesty can be costly.

Allowing prominent figures and so-called opinion-formers to deceive the public unchallenged is also a form of censorship. For example, after the murder in May 2013 of Fusilier Lee Rigby by Muslim converts, performed in the name of Islam, Mayor of London Boris Johnson stated it was "...completely wrong to blame this killing on the religion of Islam". Not a single mainstream newspaper corrected his theological error, as far as I am aware. However, as a journalist writing after the July 7 2005 London bombings, Mr Johnson said: "To any non-Muslim reader of the Koran, Islamophobia — fear of Islam — seems a natural reaction, and, indeed, exactly what that text is intended to provoke. Judged purely on its scripture — to say nothing of what is preached in the mosques — it is the most viciously sectarian of all religions in its heartlessness towards unbelievers." It would be reasonable to ask Mr Johnson why his opinion of Islam had changed so dramatically between 2005 and 2013. As far as I'm aware, this question has not been put to him by the newspapers that claim to be vigilant in the defence of our democracy and liberties. Can it be put now?

No problem can be solved unless the root cause is examined honestly. The terrorism inspired by Islamic scriptures and by the example of the life of Mohammed cannot be addressed unless its source is publicly stated and acknowledged. There seems to be a collaboration of comfortable deceit. The public is not fooled, however. It might be that, for a change, truthfulness in journalism regarding Islam should now be attempted. It might just boost newspaper sales, too! Comfortable lies aren't working

Though Islamic terrorism is terrible, the demographic risk is even more severe. Acts of terrorism affect – albeit savagely – only a small proportion of the population, whereas demographic changes will, in time, affect everyone. The pen is mightier than the sword – but not if writers self-censor. Truth-telling has become a revolutionary act.

The freedom to examine and criticize religious faiths, scriptures, theologies and ideas has for centuries been a fundamental principle in Western democratic societies. Consequently – and rightly – no aspect of Judaeo-Christian belief and practice can be protected from scrutiny and mockery. It is reasonable to ask why Islam appears to enjoy shelter from study and judgement.

### **See also:**

“Just don’t call it war” Boris Johnson, Spectator 16 July 2005

<https://www.spectator.co.uk/2005/07/just-dont-call-it-war/>

“FREEDOM OF SPEECH STRUGGLES NOT TO DIE IN ISLAMOPHOBIC DARKNESS” Melanie Phillips, 13 October 2019

<https://www.melaniephillips.com/freedom-speech-struggles-die-islamophobicdarkness/>

“Eroding the Free Press - IPSO’s Guidance for Reporting on Islam and Muslims” Will Heaven and Sir John Jenkins Foreword by Trevor Phillips Policy Exchange 2019

<https://policyexchange.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/2019/09/Eroding-the-free-press.pdf>

European human rights chiefs order the British press NOT to reveal when terrorists are Muslims in crackdown on freedom of speech

<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3823706/European-human-rights-chiefs-orders-British-press-NOT-reveal-terrorists-Muslims.html>

# G.K. CHESTERTON

G.K. Chesterton was a man of wide interests and concerns. He was a novelist, his book “The Flying Inn” was published in 1914. It is a prophetic vision of a future Islamised England, with enforced prohibition of alcohol, except for those with the means to take it for “medicinal purposes”. Such deprivation of traditional beverages becomes intolerable – until the situation is reversed in style by a larger-than-life character.

G.K. Chesterton has written a visionary account of the betrayal of an entire nation to Islam. He eloquently describes how this betrayal comes from those at the very top of society.

Download this book as a free PDF, or order a printed copy via: <http://hellish2050.com/recommendedBooks.html>

At the time that it was written, the very idea that a Western nation would hand itself over to Islam was utterly absurd. And yet here we are, over a century later, and this is a frighteningly real prospect. He was prescient in realising that the great betrayal of our culture, values, and people would be instigated by those at the top of society. And through deference, the functionaries at every level would go along with this

betrayal. He has sharp words for such people, and rightly so. They sell their birthright for a mess of pottage – a poor exchange indeed. It was left to the ordinary, salt of the earth people at the lower levels of the class divide to reverse the situation. Which they did with courage and style.

## G.K. CHESTERTON



## THE FLYING INN

This book takes a little getting in to - by modern standards the pace is slow, at least initially. However it soon takes you on a wild journey through countryside and city scenes, with always wry humour and great insights into the human condition. If only this genius were alive today - we need people of his calibre to help us reverse the mess that those at the top of society have plunged us into. And yet he lives on, through the wisdom in the pages of his book. We must tap into that wisdom while yet we can. Subversive books such as this may well be banned at some point during this century – too much “Islamophobia” and “hate speech”. If there are any statues in his likeness, these will undoubtedly be toppled too. Destruction of our history and heritage is a prelude to the destruction of our people and culture. The “useful idiots” who do this will be destroyed too, as the example of the toppling of the Shah of Iran shows us. The Marxists and Islamists did so together. However, soon afterwards the Marxists were liquidated by the Islamists. This pattern is likely to repeat, with Black Lives Matter / Antifa in the role of “useful idiots”.

Here are some quotes from “The Flying Inn”:

““I carl it rubbish” cried Patrick Dalroy, “when ye put the Koran into the Bible and not the Apocrypha; and I carl it rubbish when a mad parson’s allowed to propose to put a crescent on St. Paul’s Cathedral. I know the Turks are our allies now, but they often were before, and I never heard that Palmerston or Colin Campbell had any truck with such trash.” ”

“Lord Ivywood is entirely under his influence and thinks him the greatest prophet the world has ever seen. And Lord Ivywood is not a fool; one can’t help admiring him. Mamma, I think, wants me to do more than admire him. I am telling you everything, Hump, because I think perhaps this is the last honest letter I shall ever write in the world. And I warn you seriously that Lord Ivywood is sincere, which is perfectly terrible. He will be the biggest English statesman, and he does really mean to ruin—the old ships. If ever you see me here again taking part in such work, I hope you may forgive me.”

"The love of Fate," said Lord Ivywood, with something like spiritual passion in his eyes. "Doesn't Nietzsche say somewhere that the delight in destiny is the mark of the hero? We are mistaken if we think that the heroes and saints of Islam say 'Kismet' with bowed heads and in sorrow. They say 'Kismet' with a shout of joy."

"Your inns of which you write in your boo-ooks! Those inns were not poo-oot up in the beginning to sell ze alcoholic Christian drink. They were put up to sell ze non-alcoholic Islamic drinks. You can see this in the names of your inns. They are eastern names, Asiatic names."

"Nor will I be so illiberal as not to extend to the ancient customs of Islam what I would extend to the ancient customs of Christianity. A suggestion has been brought before us that we should enter into a renewed war of recrimination as to whether certain women have left their homes with or without their own consent."

"If it be true, and I claim again the indulgence of Oman Pasha when I say I think it is true, that we of the West have brought some light to Islam in the matter of the preciousness of peace and of civil order, may we not say that Islam in answer shall give us peace in a thousand homes, and encourage us to cut down that curse that has done so much to thwart and madden the virtues of Western Christendom. Already in my own country the orgies that made horrible the nights of the noblest families are no more."

"Surely the prophet of Mecca is reaping his harvest; the cession of the disputed vineyards to the greatest of his champions is of all acts the most appropriate to this day; to this happy day that may yet deliver the East from the curse of war and the West from the curse of wine."

"Lord Ivywood is very enthusiastic, I know," said Pump, with a restrained amusement. "He was saying only the other day at the Flower Show here that the time had come for a full unity between Christianity and Islam." "Something called Chrislam perhaps," said the Irishman, with a moody eye."

"I have long been increasingly convinced that underneath a certain mask of stiffness which the Mahommedan religion has worn through certain centuries, as a somewhat similar mask has been worn by the religion of the Jews, Islam has in it the potentialities of being the most progressive of all religions; so that a century or two to come we may see the cause of peace, of science and of reform



everywhere supported by Islam as it is everywhere supported by Israel. Not in vain, I think, is the symbol of that faith the Crescent, the growing thing."

" "Serve you!" cried Misysra, leaping up like a spring released, "The Holy Prophet came from Heaven to serve you! The virtue and valour of a thousand years, my friends, has had no hunger but to serve you! We are of all faiths, the most the faith of service. Our highest prophet is no more than the servant of God, as I am, as you all are. Even for our symbol we choose a satellite, and honour the Moon because it only serves the Earth, and does not pretend to be the Sun." "

"For this question of the attitude of Islam toward food affords as excellent an example of its special mode of progressive purification as the more popular example of its attitude toward drink. For it illustrates that principle which I have ventured to call the principle of the Crescent: the principle of perpetual growth toward an implied and infinite perfection."

"Thus it is constantly said, and such things are not said without some excuse in document or incident, that followers of the Prophet have specialised in the arts of war and have come into a contact, not invariably friendly, with those Hindoos of India who have specialised in the arts of Peace. In the same way the Hindoos, it must be confessed, have been almost as much in advance of Islam in the question of meat as Islam is in advance of Christianity in the matter of drink."

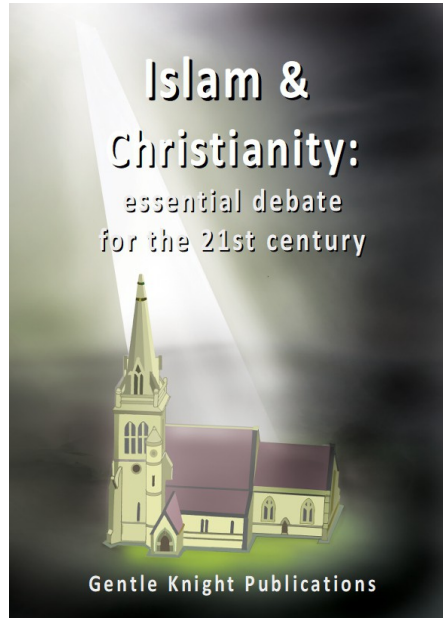
"I shall always give a high place, as Islam has always given a high place, to that figure, mythical or no, which we find presiding over the foundations of Christianity. I cannot doubt that the fable, incredible and revolting otherwise, which records the rush of swine into the sea, was an allegory of his early realisation that a spirit, evil indeed, does reside in all animals in so far as they tempt us to devour them."

"Lord Ivywood smile of happiness; for I tell him Islam indeed progresses."

# ISLAM & CHRISTIANITY

The book “Islam & Christianity: essential debate for the 21<sup>st</sup> century” has several contributors. It clearly defines the problems relating to Islam itself, and has been written from a concerned Christian perspective.

A copy has been sent to every Anglican bishop in England, Wales, and Scotland. There are around 120 of them! The Anglican Church thus has no excuse, should it attempt to claim ignorance of the harsh reality of Islam, at some future date.



The chapter titles:

Preface

1 Was Mohammed a Prophet?

2 The Beautiful Pattern?

3 Islam & Jesus of Nazareth

4 Islam & Homosexuality

5 Islamic Rights, Western Wrongs

6 Demographic Change

7 Religious Fundamentalism

8 The Religion of Peace?

9 Human Rights and Islamic Wrongs

10 Abrogation

11 Two Great Myths of Islam

12 The Church and 'Apostates'

13 Parting Thoughts

Order Islam & Christianity:

<https://www.lulu.com/spotlight/GentleKnight>

# CAN CHRISTIANITY HELP?

On 14<sup>th</sup> May 1999 Pope John Paul II kissed a Koran. The Koran condemns the fundamental beliefs of Christianity, and Christians too. On 30<sup>th</sup> November 2006, Pope Benedict XVI prayed alongside Muslims in a mosque, facing towards Mecca. Thus successive Popes have demonstrated the subservience of the Catholic Church to Islam. Pope Francis, has stated, “I think it is not right to identify Islam with violence. This is not right and this is not true.”

On 7<sup>th</sup> Feb 2008, Archbishop Dr. Rowan Williams indicated it was inevitable that elements of Sharia law would be introduced into British law. In doing so, he contradicted the teachings of Jesus on keeping Church and State separate: “Render unto Caesar what is Caesar’s, and unto God what is God’s” (Mark 12:17). After the 2015 Paris Jihad attack Archbishop Justin Welby stated: “The perversion of faith is one of the most desperate aspects of our world today.”

In January 2017, on the Feast of the Epiphany, Glasgow Episcopal Cathedral welcomed a Muslim to chant from the Koran during the service. The singing may be beautiful, but the words were a denial of Christ. Wherever Muslim prayers are given, that place becomes, in effect, dedicated to Allah. Gloucester Cathedral has likewise become de-consecrated.

At a time when Christians face severe persecution in Islamic countries (witness, for example, the current fierce backlash against the release of Asia Bibi in Pakistan), the Anglican and Catholic Churches are failing to speak out against the root cause: the teachings of Islam itself, as expressed in the Koran and Hadith, and the life of Mohammed. The few clerics who do speak out about the issue, such as [Rev. Gavin Ashenden](#) and [Bishop Michael Nazir-Ali](#), are sidelined. Why?

The “Letter to Clergy” has been sent to the top 15 Anglican bishops. Enclosing also a copy of “Hellish 2050”.

# LETTER TO CLERGY

## KILLINGS IN THE NAME OF ALLAH

Around the world, Christians are facing severe persecution. In some places, this is due to hostile secular ideologies - but in many, they are suffering at the hands of Muslims. One of the major reasons that Islam opposes Christianity is, of course, that Christianity is mistakenly regarded as polytheistic. There are numerous instructions within the Koran to execute people of other faiths, including those who practice polytheism. An early Islamic text, within the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem, preaches against the “Mushrikun” - those who ascribe partners to Allah - sentencing them to death. Sometimes this word is translated as “idolators”; however, the translation “polytheists” (which would include Christians) may be more accurate. Within Koran 9:5 the death penalty is prescribed for such people, and the verse in question has not been abrogated; it is therefore as valid today as when written 14 centuries ago. A scholar of Islam, Dr Bill Warner, has estimated that during the 14 centuries that Islam has existed, around 60 million Christians have been killed in the name of Allah.

## DENIAL OF THE ROOT CAUSE

Within some Anglican and Catholic circles there does appear to be some sort of denial that Islam itself is inherently violent. And yet, even a short time spent reading Islamic scriptures, with an understanding of “abrogation”, clearly demonstrates this is the case. Unfortunately, no problem can ever be solved unless its nature and root causes are first acknowledged.

## CHRISTIANITY IS PROPPING UP ISLAM

From my theological discussions with Muslims, I have noticed that the fear of eternal punishment in Hell is a potent force. Threats of Hellish punishments occur frequently within the Koran. A similar concept exists within fundamentalist

Christianity, thereby acting as a prop to support and legitimise Islam. However, this idea seems to have been a later accretion, with roots in pagan concepts. Not all Christians regard Hell as a place of eternal damnation and torture; some “conditionalists” believe that while individual souls may be consumed by flames, this is a finite process. It may be that more widespread adoption of this more thoughtful view amongst Christians would also have the beneficial effect of significantly weakening the fearful grip of the notion Hell in Islamic belief. Has Islam all been a terrible misunderstanding? And was that misunderstanding based in part on an earlier misunderstanding within Christianity? This theologically illiterate concept has found sustenance within Islam and should, it is suggested, be vociferously challenged.

## THE LAWS OF ALLAH

Regarding the Bishops in the House of Lords: given that the Anglican community is in decline in the UK, and that Islam is in the ascendant, it is only a matter of time before calls for Imams to take their place as a defined group in the Lords will be heard. There is a serious problem with the possibility of officially representing Islam within Parliament, namely: Islam insists that the laws of Allah are superior to man-made laws. Therefore, step by step, in the course of time, British 'man-made' law will be superseded by the laws of Allah. This will go only one way, given the direction of the demographics. Once the laws of Allah are firmly cemented into statutes, it will not be possible to reverse them. In order that religion and state are to have any chance of remaining separate into the future, it is therefore an absolute necessity that the Bishops vacate the House of Lords. Islam is entirely fundamentalist: what is written in their scripture is what is believed. This is not the case for Christianity or Judaism.

*Sent to Anglican bishops: Justin Welby, John Sentamu, Sarah Mullally, Paul Butler, Tim Dakin, Peter Forster, Graham James, David Urquhart, John Inge, Christopher Cocksworth, Steven Croft, Alan Smith, James Newcome, Donald Allister, and Christopher Foster.*

# REPLIES FROM ANGLICANS

A reply has been received from Lambeth Palace, as an acknowledgement of receipt, dated 1<sup>st</sup> Nov 2019. There have been no substantial replies from any clergy.

“Thank you for the letter to the Archbishop of Canterbury. Much as he would like to, the Archbishop is unable to respond personally and in detail to all the hundreds of emails and letters that he receives, so I have been asked to reply to you on his behalf.

Thank you also for sending a copy of your book *Hellish 2050*. I will ensure it is passed onto the relevant department.

Best wishes,

The Revd Dr Isabelle Hamley

*The Archbishop of Canterbury's Chaplain”*

**BLANK SPACE**

RESERVED FOR  
SUBSTANTIAL REPLIES  
FROM ANGLICAN BISHOPS!

“The finding and fighting of positive evil is the beginning of all fun— and even of all farce. All the wild woodland looked jolly now the snake was killed.” G.K. Chesterton

# CATHOLIC CHURCH

Pope Francis has stated publicly: “I think it is not right to identify Islam with violence. This is not right and this is not true.”

Unfortunately the Pope is being dishonest. Even briefly examining the Koran will show numerous verses which call on Muslims to be violent, particularly to non-Muslims. Importantly, these violent verses have not been abrogated. Not all Muslims are violent – it depends on circumstances. Polls have shown that around a quarter to a third of UK Muslims would not report a terrorist plot: in effect they'd be content for you or me to be blown up in the name of Allah.

The Pope went on to discuss other types of violence, as though Jihad were to be equated with these. By making excuses for Islam, the Pope and other Christians who do this are not in fact helping Muslims to escape from it. A good Muslim who follows the Koran will be in favour of violence, while a good Christian who follows the Bible will be opposed to violence. Why is the Pope being deceitful?

In Sharia, there is the death penalty for apostasy – leaving Islam. At a time when converts from Islam to Christianity are being murdered, the Pope is in denial.

There are 22 Roman Catholic dioceses in England and Wales. I have written to most of these dioceses via email, attaching a PDF copy of the Abrogated Koran:

*Most Reverend .....,*

*It is becoming increasingly important that we attempt to understand Islam.*

*Hopefully you will find the attached Koran to be useful. It is an unusual edition, in that the key verses are colour coded by category.*

*The chapters are arranged in reverse chronological order. Importantly, the abrogated verses are crossed out.*

*The abrogation principle is key to understanding the Koran. It means that the earlier verses are nullified where they contradict later verses. Examples are given in the introduction section.*

*Sadly, it is the case that the violent acts by Jihadis are indeed based on authentic Islamic scriptures. Unless there is a willingness to speak honestly about this, then there can be no positive resolution.*

*Truthfulness is so important.*

*With kind regards, ...*

### **REPLIES FROM ROMAN CATHOLIC BISHOPS:**

*Thank you for your e-mail and more especially for attaching a copy of the Koran. I agree that there is much misunderstanding about the Islamic faith which at times appears to be a war-like religion which in main part is due to extremist factions. I am sure that a greater knowledge and appreciation of Islam will help our society to live with respect and in peace with each other.*

*With every good wish and blessing*

*Rt Rev Robert Byrne CO*

*Bishop of Hexham and Newcastle*

Acknowledgment of receipt were received from the offices of Cardinal Vincent Nichols, and Bishop Peter Doyle. Several automated email responses were received from the offices of others.

The email from Bishop Robert Byrne was the only substantial message received. When as non-Muslims we examine Islam, we realise that unfortunately respect and peace are alien to Islam. Muslims who have studied Islam already know this fact. I am grateful that the Bishop has replied; however his reply does not address the magnitude of the problem.





Pope John Paul II kissing Koran  
Vatican, May 1999



Pope Benedict Islamic prayer  
November 2006



Pope Francis Islamic prayer  
Istanbul, Nov 2014



Pope Francis reads Koran  
Istanbul, Nov 2014

Here we see photographic evidence that the Roman Catholic Church is failing to stand up to Islam. It has been failing for at least two decades. In reality the problem has existed since the Second Ecumenical Council of the Vatican (Vatican II) declaration of 1965, in particular the *Nostra aetate* Declaration: “reveres the work of God in all the major faith traditions.” How do they ***know*** that Allah and God are the same? [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nostra\\_aetate](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nostra_aetate)

## Priest allows Muslims to chant Islamic supremacy prayer during Mass

At a time when parishioners are unable to attend church due to the coronavirus, the priest of St. Patrick's Church in Ballyhaunis, County Mayo, felt it appropriate to allow two Muslim men to chant Islamic prayers inside the church. Father Stephen Farragher stated that the prayer was "to pray to God, to ask God's blessing to eradicate the virus and all who are working to do that and to give his protection to all who are working in our healthcare services." This may be a fine sentiment but it does have significant repercussions.

It appears that the idea was suggested by the two Muslims.

Their prayer (translated into English) stated: "Allah is the greatest. I bear witness that there is no god except Allah. I bear witness that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah. Come to prayer. Come to salvation." A scholar in Islamic jurisprudence confirmed that the words were an "Islamic call to prayer, which conclusively and unambiguously asserts that God's revelation to Muhammad has supplanted and superseded God's prior revelations to Moses in the Old Testament and to Jesus in the New Testament."

Anthony Murphy, director of the Ireland-based Lumen Fidei Institute, stated it was "a public and scandalous act of blasphemy. The chant sung by the Muslims to conclude Holy Mass is known as the 'Adhan' and it is a triumphalist text which contradicts the doctrine of the Holy Trinity and proclaims Allah as the one true God." "St. Patrick's Church has been desecrated by this blasphemy... According to the Code of Canon Law, this Church should not be used for Catholic worship until the harm done has been repaired by a penitential rite..."

A comment by Simon Platt: "Naive clergy everywhere ought to be told that in cases like this at least some Moslems now consider the church a mosque, conquered for Islam in perpetuity."

## THE APOSTATE POPE

Pope Francis has issued a new encyclical: "Fratelli Tutti" ("Brothers All"). You can find it here:

[http://www.vatican.va/content/francesco/en/encyclicals/documents/papa-francesco\\_20201003\\_enciclica-fratelli-tutti.html](http://www.vatican.va/content/francesco/en/encyclicals/documents/papa-francesco_20201003_enciclica-fratelli-tutti.html)

This encyclical letter is not without its critics! A detailed article is freely available on the Gatestone Institute website:

"The Pope's New Encyclical: A Surrender?"

<https://www.gatestoneinstitute.org/16732/pope-francis-encyclical-fratelli-tutti>

Here are some quotes from this article:

"Although Francis may have been especially aware of his Muslim guests, Catholics must wonder if they, too, were included as part of the intended audience. There was simply little or no mention in the encyclical of core Catholic beliefs."

"The Pope denigrates the concept of nationalism by referring to it as "local narcissism." His support for "open borders" would deny nations the right to sovereignty over their national territories. Pope Francis, a lifelong priest of the Jesuit order, appears to be calling for a system of international organizations that would possess the power to override the will of individual states and have the potential to become a global despotism."

"In the Pope's encyclical, the "stranger" is always a desperate, impoverished refugee seeking solace, never an aggressor with the will to conquer. Francis urges native people to be patient with newcomers so that they will more easily seek assimilation. Often the reality, however, particularly in Europe, which has recently experienced a massive influx of Muslims, is that many of the "strangers" choose isolation and, seemingly, a desire to have the native population assimilate to them, along, sometimes, with dreams of supplanting the dominant religious or ethnic strain."

"Another odd and troubling aspect of this encyclical is the textual references to the personal relationship between

Francis and Grand Imam Ahmed al-Tayeb of Cairo's Al-Azhar. The unveiling ceremony of the encyclical, it turns out, was attended by the Grand Imam's advisor, Judge Mohamed Mahmoud Abdel Salem. There is no mention of representatives of other faiths at the ceremonials associated with the publication of the encyclical."

"That detail is noteworthy, as "Fratelli Tutti" meticulously seems to avoid any issue that might offend non-Christians, especially Muslims. Francis nowhere speaks of Jesus as God the Father made incarnate, which the Koran denounces as polytheistic blasphemy. There is no detailed discussion of Christ's passion and death sacrifice, which Muslims deny took place. There is no impetus in "Fratelli Tutti" to evangelize, no stimulus to spread the Gospel. Is that because proselytizing might have offended some non-Christians? The whole concept of the Holy Trinity is reduced to an oblique poetical reference in an afterthought prayer following the encyclical's text reading: "O God, Trinity of love." following the textual end of the encyclical. This obscure and solitary mention of the Trinity, which Christians honor every time they make the "Sign of the Cross," seems possibly a deliberate omission not to offend the sensitivities of others, perhaps Muslims, who embrace the idea of "tawhid" (the absolute oneness and indivisibility of Allah)."

"To his credit, Francis explicitly condemns terrorism, even religious-based terror, without specifically identifying the Islamic source of most "holy war" terrorism. He then walks the thought back a bit by blaming as incendiaries unfortunate circumstances such as hunger, poverty, injustice and oppression. Although **Pope Francis insists that wrongful interpretations of scripture are employed by terrorists**, he does not offer any specific passages to underscore this incorrect claim."

Pope Francis is yet another globalist who is shielding Islam from rightful criticism. He may wish that the Koran does not incite terrorism, the reality is quite the opposite. Just read it!

# CHRISLAM BETRAYS CHRIST

Pope Francis visited Morocco in 2019. A new symbol was created to promote this visit: a cross surrounded by a crescent.

Symbolism is hugely important, in that it conveys a message. The message that this symbol seems to convey is that the Church is surrounded by a more powerful, and increasingly expanding Islam. Why cannot those in the Roman Catholic Church be more careful? This symbolism will not have been ignored by Muslims: they know that they are on the rise, and that Christianity is in decline.



POPE FRANCIS  
**SERVANT OF HOPE**  
MOROCCO 2019 المغرب

Many years ago the author G.K. Chesterton wrote about an amalgamation of Christianity and Islam, "Chrislam", in his book "The Flying Inn", published in 1914. He too envisaged a combined symbol:

*"But you exaggerate, you know," went on Pump, polishing his gun, "about the crescent on St. Paul's. It wasn't exactly that. What Dr. Moole suggested, I think, was some sort of double emblem, you know, combining cross and crescent."*

*"And carled the Croscent," muttered Dalroy.*

The idea of combining Christianity and Islam has been around for over a century, at least in fictional form. It seems that G.K. Chesterton was prophetic. The ideas he presented were preposterous, and yet they seem to be coming to fruition. We have inter-faith dialogue, which seems to be leading to blatant deceit regarding Islam by Pope Francis and Archbishop Welby. They have both stated that Islam is not violent. And yet even a cursory reading of the Koran quickly demonstrates that it is violent.

Much deference is given to Islam by the Church. At the root seems to be the assumption that Allah is the same entity as God of Christianity. Can we challenge this assumption?

Did you ever read the book “Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance”? It describes how a seemingly insignificant component on the motorcycle can prevent a fault being corrected and the motorcycle from running. In effect, the entire value of the motorcycle comes down to that one seemingly insignificant object. The whole of Western civilisation is waiting for the Church to assert itself and provide leadership in the battle against the Islamisation of the West. And yet the Church is not fulfilling this role. It cannot repair itself, since a seemingly insignificant component, namely the belief that Allah and God are the same entity, is jamming up the mechanism. The entire value of the West hangs on this question.

Those who argue in favour of Chrislam may well cite Koran 29:46 *And argue not with the People of the Scripture unless it be in (a way) that is better, save with such of them as do wrong; and say: We believe in that which hath been revealed unto us and revealed unto you; our God and your God is One, and unto Him we surrender.*

However they fail to mention that this verse has been abrogated by Koran 9:29 *Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute [jizya] readily, being brought low.*

In other words, inter-faith dialogue, when promoted by Muslims, is a trap for unwary and ignorant Christians who are likely to have only a cursory understanding of the Koran, and who fail to realise that the apparently tolerant Koranic verses have been abrogated by the intolerant.

An example of this dialogue is “A Common Word Between Us And You”. This was in the form of a letter from numerous prominent Muslims, published in 2007.

It is available via:

<https://www.acommonword.com/the-acw-document/>

The letter includes the following statement: “The basis for this peace and understanding already exists. It is part of the very foundational principles of both faiths: love of the One God, and love of the neighbour.”

Unfortunately this is a deception – Muslims are allowed to lie. There is NO love of neighbours within the Koran. If that neighbour is a non-Muslim they have the option of convert or die, or possibly the option to live as a subservient dhimmi, paying the jizya tax as a sign of inferiority. There are numerous verses within the Koran, which have not been abrogated, which preach violence and hatred. Crucially, the characteristics of Allah in the Koran, and God in the New Testament of the Bible, are so completely different that they cannot possibly be regarded as being One God.

The title of the letter quotes from Koran 3:64 *Say: O People of the Scripture! Come to a common word between us and you: that we shall worship none but God, and that we shall ascribe no partner unto Him, and that none of us shall take others for lords beside God. And if they turn away, then say: Bear witness that we are they who have surrendered (unto Him).*

The phrase “ascribe no partner unto Him” is calling on Christians to abandon Christ. That Jesus is divine is the core of Christian belief. Islam see this as polytheism, with Jesus seen as a partner of God. Koran 2:256 includes the phrase “There is no compulsion in religion.” This has been abrogated by Koran 9:5, the verse of the sword. That so many intelligent and educated Christians appear to have fallen for the sugary words in this letter is an indication of how weakened and rudderless the Church has become.

Catholics are still at it: “Europe’s top cardinal says ‘Prophet Muhammad would have been ashamed of the attack in Nice’ “

<https://www.jihadwatch.org/2020/11/europes-top-cardinal-says-prophet-muhammad-would-have-been-ashamed-of-the-attack-in-nice>

# WHO WAS ALLAH?

One of the most serious sins in Islam is “shirk” - ascribing partners to Allah. This includes idolatry and polytheism. It rejects Christianity too, since Jesus, like Mohammed, is regarded by Islam as a man only, not as divine.

Was Allah always singular and without partners? There is a curious wording within the Koran: when it is Allah who is quoted, it seems always as the plural “we”. Originally Allah was just one of 360 gods in the Kaaba. There was an idol for each god, the principal one being Hubal, thought to be a combination of the gods Hu and Baal.

Mohammed was a member of the Quraysh tribe, who had the responsibility of maintaining the Kaaba. When Mohammed was a boy, his grandfather took him to the Kaaba where he was dedicated to the god Hubal. Some have claimed that Hubal equates to Allah and was the moon god. However only scanty information is available.

Historian Dan Gibson has spent some four decades researching in Arabia. He has discovered that the earliest mosques did not face towards Mecca, as you would expect, but towards Petra in Jordan. Although the mosques themselves may have long become dilapidated, their foundations clearly show the direction of prayer, the qibla. There is a belief that the original direction for prayer was towards Jerusalem, but this is not so. All of the mosques in the first 100 years or so of Islam, whose foundations are discernable, point towards Petra. All of them! During a transitional period, new mosques of the traditionalist Umayyads faced towards Petra, while the mosques of the innovative Abbasids faced towards Mecca. After the defeat of the Umayyads, new mosques faced Mecca, except those in non-Abbasid Spain and North Africa, which faced lines parallel to the line joining Petra to Mecca.

Bukhari states that the original qiblas pointed towards Jerusalem. However he was writing some two centuries after



the events, and so his assertion may not be reliable; he only had indirect reports to go on.

Archaeologists have also found that there is no archaeological record in Mecca before 800 AD. Mecca is not shown on maps before 900 AD. It cannot have been the “mother of all cities” - it wasn't even on a trading route. Mohammed and his relatives were heavily involved in trading, and therefore Mecca could not have been where they lived. Additionally, descriptions within Islamic scriptures of the area that Mohammed lived in simply do not correspond with the area in which Mecca is situated. The descriptions are of an area of grass, grapes, fruit trees, mountains and rivers. However Mecca is generally flat, arid, barren, with barely 10 cm of rainfall per year there are no rivers. The descriptions within Islamic scripture of the area that Mohammed lived simply do not correspond with the area in which Mecca is situated. Curiously the word “Mecca” only occurs once in the Koran, and yet according to conventional Islamic theology, the larger part of the Koran was revealed in Mecca. There are some significant anomalies here! Traditional Islamic history cannot be true.

The ruin of the Kaaba building in Petra has been identified by Gibson. In plan view it is trapezoidal (squashed rectangle). And its dimensions match accurately the building documented as existing at the time of Mohammed. Dimensions: 14.6 m x 10.6 m x 14.2 m x 9.1 m. There is an inscription on a stone near Mecca, dated 78 AH (697 AD), describing the construction of the Kaaba that year. For Muslims there is a serious problem with this date: it is many years after the date that Mohammed died (632 AD). He was however alive at the time of the Petra Kaaba. The Meccan Kaaba also does not have these documented dimensions. It cannot have been the original Kaaba!

The black stone set in the corner of the Meccan Kaaba has an interesting history. At some point it was moved there from elsewhere. Where? Islamic history states that Mohammed

set the stone into the Kaaba in 605 AD, five years before his first revelations. However the evidence from dating given above contradicts this. It could not have been the Meccan Kaaba - but It could have been the Petra Kaaba.

For the first 100 years or so of Islam the qibla pointed towards Petra. For the following 100 years or so, there was confusion with some mosques pointing to Petra and some to Mecca. Pilgrims went to one or other holy site. Only after 200 years did all qiblas point to Mecca.

The Pagan practice of kissing the black stone, continued by Muslims today, involved the idea that the stone would take away their sins. How can an inanimate object possibly do this? There is no compatibility between this idolatrous Pagan practice and belief in an all-powerful and forgiving Allah. There is zero compatibility with Christianity either – it is Jesus who Christians believe takes away sins.

Today Islam is staunchly monotheistic, but was this always so? For a brief time it was polytheistic, when Mohammed received a revelation that in addition to Allah there were three goddesses – the companions of Allah: the moon goddess (Al-Lat), goddess Venus (Al-Uzza), and the goddess of fate (Manat). The symbol of the crescent moon and morning star are associated with these goddesses: this apparently polytheistic symbol is widely seen on mosques and on the flags of Islamic countries.

Koran 53:19. *Have ye thought upon Al-Lat and Al-'Uzza 20. And Manat, the third, the other?*

The “Satanic verses” were removed: *These are the exalted gharāniq [cranes], whose intercession is hoped for.*

Koran 53:21. *Are yours the males and His the females? 22. That indeed were an unfair division!*

Evidence of the Satanic Verses can be found in numerous authentic Islamic scriptures, such as Tabari 6:107 *Satan cast a false revelation on the messenger of Allah's tongue.*

Although the Satanic verses were subsequently removed, the surrounding verses, mentioning the three goddesses, remain. The verses were named 'Satanic' because Mohammed subsequently realised that Islam would not be monotheistic with these three goddesses, proclaiming this revelation came from Satan rather than from Allah via the Angel Gabriel.

It's important to realise that Allah was an existing Pagan god, and the goddesses were understood to be his companions. The Pagans were delighted when Mohammed acknowledged and praised their goddesses, and the Pagans and Muslims prayed to them all, alongside each other – with one voice. Since the God of the Bible never had female companions, it is impossible that Allah and God are the same entity.

Mohammed, in these Satanic verses, showed himself willing to be expedient rather than truthful. He also tried to ingratiate himself with the Jews and Christians. This alone can easily explain why there are so many Biblical stories referred to in the Koran. Mohammed desperately wanted to persuade The People of the Book (Christians and Jews) that he was a genuine prophet. By referring to Biblical events, it seems that he attempted this. But failed.

If Allah and God of Christianity are not the same entity, then Christians and Muslims should not pray together. If they are the same then either Christianity or Islam is redundant.

Christians who still think that Allah and God are one should consider the verses quoted in Glasgow Episcopal Cathedral at the Epiphany service in 2017, which deny that Jesus is the son of Allah. Thus Allah **cannot** be the same as God:

*Koran 19:34-36 That is Jesus, the son of Mary – the word of truth about which they are in dispute. It is not [befitting] for Allah to take a son; exalted is He! When He decrees an affair, He only says to it, "Be," and it is. [Jesus said], "And indeed, Allah is my Lord and your Lord, so worship Him. That is a straight path."*

<https://www.psephizo.com/life-ministry/is-jesus-begotten-of-the-father/>

# DID MOHAMMED EXIST?

We naturally assume that Mohammed was a real person who existed some 14 centuries ago. That he has a recorded history is an automatic assumption. We can look in various reference documents and find what year (approximately) he was born, and what year he died. Maybe, however, we should not believe everything we read.

Outside the traditions of Islam, there is very little historical documentation to indicate that Mohammed even existed. Scholars are now examining the possibility that Mohammed may have been a concoction, possibly of several people, or perhaps even entirely fictitious. If so, when and by whom was he invented? Who would be motivated to do this?

Can you contemplate that a story-teller may have produced this man? A ghost-writer concocting a ghost-man? Fingers point towards Ibn Ishaq and snippets of stories half told, borrowed shamelessly from religions that have gone before. Religions can be a powerful motivator, with their tales of great sacrifice and heroism. Telling such tales seems to be deeply ingrained in our being – a story well told can reach beyond and behind mere words upon a page.

Think of King Arthur and the noble deeds of his knights. They likely never existed - but their archetype certainly does. We crave heroes. For Muslims, Mohammed is a hero.

The onus is upon Islamic scholars to provide evidence that Mohammed truly existed. When huge claims are made, then solid evidence must be provided. Such evidence is sparse. The writer on Islam Robert Spencer describes the problem of the threadbare historic record of early Islam:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8R46gMVpAEQ> <https://www.jihadwatch.org/>

- [\*Did Muhammad exist?\*](#) Robert Spencer.
- [\*The Death of a Prophet.\*](#) Stephen J Shoemaker
- [\*Hadith\*](#), Alan Paton.
- [\*In the Shadow of the Sword\*](#), Tom Holland.

# HISTORY REPEATING?

History does not precisely repeat itself; however, when a certain set of conditions exists, similar patterns of events emerge. We can usefully examine the earliest years of Islam, when it rapidly expanded into the formerly Christian countries of North Africa, Syria, etc.. We must understand that Islam is dualistic: it is peaceful and it is violent. It depends on circumstances. Similar to a photon being both a particle and a wave – it depends on how it is viewed. Islam can be confusing for the unwary! Provided that Islam is thoroughly in control of a country, it does not particularly care whether non-Muslims convert to it or not. This is puzzling but makes sense when you realise it is dualistic – it is a religion and it is a political ideology. It can gain control of a country, repeatedly demonstrated in its early rapid expansion, even when Muslims are in a minority. It simply requires that non-Muslims in powerful and influential positions assist, while suppressing the majority of the population, who are also non-Muslims. Sounds familiar?

During its initial rapid expansion, once the warfare phase was over and the country capitulated, the bishops and Christian aristocrats proved useful to their Muslim overlords. This “government” layer collected the jizya tax [protection money] from the dhimmi Christian majority, getting wealthy in the process, and keeping Islam in power. Because the jizya revenues were greater than revenues from Muslims, Christians were often discouraged from converting to Islam.

Today, the Church is making excuses for Islam. Bishops and popes are “useful idiots”, working to assist Islam. Governments are in effect collecting the jizya tax: non-Muslims have to work long hours and, with retirement ages being repeatedly increasing, sometimes to the point of death. In the UK 60% of Muslim men are unemployed, and 80% of Muslim women, largely funded by non-Muslims. Thus we already have a de facto jizya tax operating. Double whammy: they can afford to have babies but we cannot.

# MESSAGE FROM MOSUL

**Catholic Archbishop of Mosul:**

**"I have lost my Diocese to Islam - You in the West will also become the victims of Muslims"**

"Our sufferings today are the prelude of those you, Europeans and Western Christians, will also suffer in the near future. I lost my diocese. The physical setting of my apostolate has been occupied by Islamic radicals who want us converted or dead. But my community is still alive."

"Please, try to understand us. Your liberal and democratic principles are worth nothing here. You must consider again our reality in the Middle East, because you are welcoming in your countries an ever growing number of Muslims. Also you are in danger. You must take strong and courageous decisions, even at the cost of contradicting your principles. You think all men are equal, but that is not true: Islam does not say that all men are equal. Your values are not their values. If you do not understand this soon enough, you will become the victims of the enemy you have welcomed in your home."

[Archbishop Amel Nona](#) Chaldean Catholic Archeparch of Mosul, now exiled in Erbil August 9, 2014



# LETTER TO HIGH SHERIFFS

Dear...

We are living in “interesting times” when criticising Islam in the UK can and often does lead to loss of employment, or even to loss of liberty. We have de facto anti-blasphemy laws already operating in the UK.

As High Sheriff, you represent Her Majesty the Queen on legal matters in the county. It may be that you will be asked to take part in “inter-faith” services within churches and cathedrals. Before agreeing to do so, please consider the serious implications of such a service.

Please first familiarise yourself with Islam and its aims. In reality, it is a totalitarian political ideology, with the appearance of a religion. It has no concept of separation of Church and State, as there is with Christianity. Islam is totalitarian – controlling every aspect of people's lives. It seeks to take over entire nations and subjugate them to Sharia law. By de facto supporting Islam in taking part in these inter-faith events, you would symbolically be installing the right of this ideology to impose Sharia law upon the county. Furthermore, as a representative of HM the Queen, you would be doing this in her name.

I hope that you will carefully read the enclosed “Hellish 2050” book, which describes the sobering facts relating to Islam. Also, please carefully consider your own role, and whether you yourself can help to oppose the growth of Islamofascism within the UK. We should all do what we can to ensure that truthfulness is encouraged and deceit is opposed while we yet can do so. Time is rapidly running out. Once our historic freedoms have gone, they will probably be gone forever.

*There are 54 High Sheriffs in England and Wales. This letter has been sent to 52 of them.*

# RESPONSES

There have been three responses from High Sheriffs, see below. That there are good, publicly spirited people who are concerned about these matters is much appreciated. It does take time to get to grips with understanding Islam, and naturally there will be some defensiveness when the unvarnished reality is presented. We have to research it for ourselves, because the decades of pro-Islam propaganda from governments has left people uncertain, and feeling that there is something wrong with them for being worried.

“Thank you for taking the trouble to write to me on this complex and worrying series of interlinked issues, which I have had under consideration for some time. All views, including yours, are welcome in this process, which will no doubt continue beyond the end of my Shrieval year.”

“You will be interested to know that in fact no such inter-faith worship services have in fact arisen during my shrievalty, and I have not attended any event where I have felt my personal Christian faith to be in any sense compromised. It is an honour to represent Her Majesty, whose own faith is so clearly evident, and I seek wherever I go to bring God’s truth and grace together so that all I do is a credit to Him.”

The third response: “My representative duties as High Sheriff cover all [...] people, of any faith or none. I have therefore gladly attended interfaith events and shall continue to do so.” This last reply is a result of willful ignorance by someone who refuses to see that Islam is a totalitarian ideology. She probably believes that the abrogated verse: “there is no compulsion in religion” is the true Islam, and that the Islamists are perverting a peaceful religion. She doesn't state that she would “gladly attend totalitarian neo-Nazi events”. Or neo-Stalinist, neo-Maoist. Despite all evidence they maintain their politically-correct managerial class paternalistic elitist attitude. Why?



# WELLS CATHEDRAL

Wells Cathedral in Somerset is a magnificent example of Medieval English architecture. It has hosted Christian services for over eight centuries. On the 9<sup>th</sup> Feb 2020 for the first time in its history, it hosted an inter-faith service. This service was organised by the High Sheriff of Somerset and went ahead despite my letter to the High Sheriff, to whom it had been sent in advance. And despite email correspondence with the Cathedral Dean, Chancellor, and Canon Theologian on the matter of Islam, in the weeks leading up to this service. The Wells Chancellor has prayed in Sufi groups on three occasions, joining in with some of the words. He describes it as “praying with personal integrity”.

Most of the service was perfectly fine, a Choral Evensong with additional presentations to volunteers who had greatly helped their communities and were given deserved recognition. The Cathedral was full – nearly 600 in all!

The Imam spoke, introducing the role of charitable giving in Islam. He quoted several verses: Koran 2:43, 2:83, 2:110, 2:215, 2:273, and 2:274. He completely failed to point out that two of these verses (2:83 and 2:215) have been abrogated. It is not credible that an Imam would not know which verses are abrogated, because without such knowledge he would not have a grip on Islamic theology. Also, the phrase “Children of Israel” had been edited out of one verse, as printed in the Order of Service. He also did not speak it. In addition, he failed to mention that under Sharia, 1/8<sup>th</sup> of Islamic charitable giving is allocated to the propagating of Islam, including Jihad “for the cause of Allah”. See Koran 9:60 *“The alms are only for the poor and the needy, and those who collect them, and those whose hearts are to be reconciled, and to free the captives and the debtors, and for the cause of Allah, and (for) the wayfarer; a duty imposed by Allah. Allah is Knower, Wise.”* Islam is running rings around the Church of England. Wells Cathedral has no excuse for this: their Canon Theologian Professor David

Thomas has spent some two decades studying Islam, according to his University web pages.

Here are the words copied from the Order of Service:

#### “REFLECTIONS

Md Saydur Rahman, the Weston Imam, says

Islam calls upon its followers to reach out with open hands, and give in charity as a way of life. In the Quran, charity is often mentioned along with prayer, as one of the factors that identify true believers. In addition, the Quran frequently uses the words “regular charity,” so charity is best as an ongoing and consistent activity, not just a one-off here and there for a special cause. Charity should be part of the very fibre of your personality as a Muslim.” Quoted 2:43

There is the quote of an abrogated verse:

“Worship none but Allah. Treat with kindness your parents and kindred, and orphans and those in need; speak fair to the people; be steadfast in prayer; and practice regular charity” (2:83)

Quoted 2:110 There is again the quote of an abrogated verse:

“They ask thee what they should spend on charity. Say: Whatever you spend that is good, is for parents and kindred and orphans and those in want and for wayfarers. And whatever you do that is good, Allah knows it well” (2:215)

Quoted 2:273 and 2:274. Note that 2:83 is abrogated by 9:5 and 2:215 is abrogated by 9:60. Koran 9:60 requires part of charity to be spent on Jihad. Koran 9:5 is the notorious “verse of the sword”, it includes the phrase “...*slay the idolaters wherever ye find them...*” Evidently, this is not very charitable! Additionally the Order of Service quoting of 2:83 omits the key phrase: “And (remember) when We made a covenant with the Children of Israel, (saying):” Whoever wrote the Order of Service was being dishonest with this key omission and by the inclusion of abrogated verses, and whoever checked and approved it was being extremely careless. There are clerics based at Wells Cathedral with a deep understanding of Islam. These errors should not happen.

# THE CHANCELLOR OF WELLS CATHEDRAL

A series of seminars were given at Wells Cathedral on the topic of “The Bible and the Qur'an”. The Chancellor of the Cathedral Rob James gave a seminar on the 22<sup>nd</sup> January 2020. The preparatory text was from the book: “In the Spirit of St Francis and the Sultan” chapter “Developing Common Prayers” It includes a section titled: “Can Christians and Muslims Pray in One Voice Today?” It states: “If praying side by side was even remotely an option for St Francis and the Sultan in 1219, it is certainly an option for Christians and Muslims today, and a very desirable one.”

Here is an extract from the Chancellor's speech:

*Let's just take a step back and think about – to whom do Muslims pray? I think we have a couple of choices as Christians to answer that question: Muslims certainly say there is one god exactly the same as Christians. We say there is one God. It's easy for a Christian to read the Koran and pull out hateful images of God – images we find incompatible with our vision of God. But I would caution you its also very easy to read the Bible and pull out similar rather hateful images of God. From particular places so I think the disagreement about what God is like is a bit of an insider – outsider disagreement and a fundamentalist – non-fundamentalist disagreement as much as it is about um having completely different views about God.*

*Now if both faiths are monotheistic – both claim there is ONE God – then Christians have to say that either the Muslims are praying to God, or they are praying to something that is NOT God. It is not two different Gods. Either Muslims are praying to God or they are praying to something that isn't God. Um and I would suggest that just because we have different ideas of the details of God doesn't necessarily mean that Muslims are not praying to God. We have the Trinity for example in the Christian tradition and nothing like that in Islam. So we disagree about the details about God. For myself I think that Muslims are praying to God and I believe there is one God*

*and if you are praying to God then that must be the God to whom you are praying, even if it is done in an different way and even if I disagree with particular bits of doctrine from the Islamic tradition. And **I certainly have prayed with Muslims on a few occasions**. There've been three particular Sufi services one in Jerusalem and two in London that I've attended and joined in with and I know what I'm going to. I join in with as much as I feel comfortable with joining in with. So certain phrases, certain parts of hymns that I would choose not to join in with because it would be dishonest for me to do so. Because they affirm certain things that I couldn't affirm as a Christian. But there are certain bits that I felt that I could join in with. Like to do that.*

I was in email contact with the Chancellor after this seminar. I did question him regarding whether it was valid for a Christian to pray Islamic prayers – even just the parts that they agree with, which the Chancellor describes as “praying with integrity”. By doing so, in effect, that would be to acknowledge Mohammed to be a genuine prophet. Here is an excerpt from my email to him:

*I am concerned that you and others are jumping ahead, with the "praying with one voice" with Muslims, before really clarifying the theology behind such a practice. Of course we have a shared humanity and so we should be sociable and respectful, as with anybody. However, trying to intertwine the theologies is quite a major step. Since the prophethood of Mohammed is absolutely key to Islam, then you cannot avoid answering the binary question: Was Mohammed a genuine Prophet, or not? My feeling (which you may or may not agree with) is that you have to openly and honestly, and indeed publicly, state your position on this question, before even contemplating "praying with one voice".*

The Chancellor replied to my queries thus:

*re your binary question, I don't accept that it is a binary question. That's why I think the idea of "prophetic" opens up extra, grey, areas, between the either/or options. (And, as above, within these grey areas, I don't think I'll ever even personally get to a a final answer, but I think it's important to*

go on asking the questions). I tend to distrust binary questions; grey areas are harder but seem to me closer to the truth.

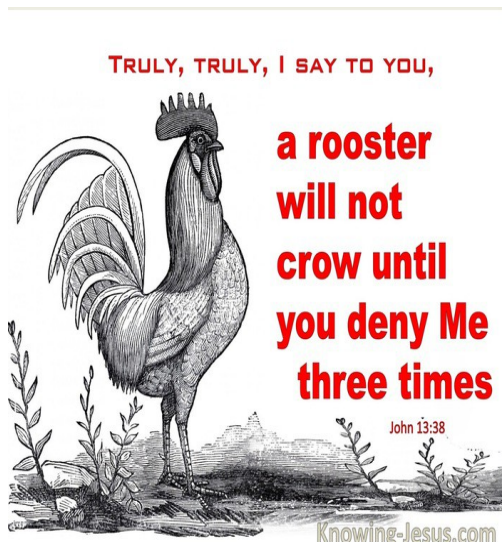
My significant concern remains unanswered: If “clever” Christians do pray Islamic prayers, even just from the parts of the Koran that they agree with, then in effect they are endorsing the whole Koran since it is indivisible. They are also endorsing Mohammed as a genuine prophet. Why do they not do everyone a favour and just convert to Islam, and stop confusing genuine Christians?

A knowledgeable Christian friend has written to me:

*Your response to the Chancellor of Wells was great.....focusing on the validity of Mohammed's claim to be a genuine 'prophet'. However, the greater - and more powerful attack from an orthodox Christian such as I - would be that the Chancellor is arguing like an 18th-Century Deist: starting with 'God'. But Christians **do not** start with God. We start with the God who is **incarnate** in Jesus of Nazareth. He is our model for what God is like! And He is **nothing** like Mohammed: nor the 'allah' Mohammed reveals. This is why clergy such as the Wells 'Barchester Set' need to be removed from office: they do not believe Jesus = God!*

Note: also see the chapter “Archbishop Welby: An Apologist For Islam”. In his address to a room full of Muslims, he did not once assert the core Christian belief of the divinity of Jesus. Significantly he did not state it during his closing prayer.

Denying Christ by omission.



# ECCLESIASTICAL LAW

The members of the Church of England are bound by Ecclesiastical law. Wells Cathedral is bound by it too. See: "[Canons of the Church of England](#)".

A Church of England vicar Rev. Lissa Scott and former mayor of Darlington Gerald Lee, planned to host a [Ramadan celebration](#) to celebrate diversity at St. Matthew and St. Luke's church, in Darlington, on 2<sup>nd</sup> June 2019.

Muslim men were invited to pray in the church, Muslim women were offered space in a separate room. The church members offered to cover up a cross and a well-known image of Jesus depicted as "The Light of the World" by artist William Holman Hunt, so that the Muslims would not feel offended.

The Diocese of Durham stepped in, preventing the Ramadan celebration in the church stating: "While it is vital to build good interfaith relations, it is clear that an act of worship from a non-Christian faith tradition is not permitted within a consecrated Church of England building. This is a legal position outlined in Canons B1/2/3 and B5 Section 3 where it states: 'all forms of service used under this Canon shall be reverent and seemly and shall be neither contrary to, nor indicative of, any departure from the doctrine of the Church of England in any essential matter'."

Rt. Rev. Dr. Gavin Ashenden, formerly the Queen's Chaplain, stated: "They realise that the vicar made a silly mistake, but I'm glad it happened because it raises in the public eye some important issues which people need to work through. Islam and Christianity are not Abrahamic cousins in Middle Eastern religion. They're actually antithetic to each other."

The question remains: why was there an inter-faith service held in Wells Cathedral on the 9<sup>th</sup> Feb 2020? Surely the Cathedral is also bound by Canons B1/2/3 and B5 Section 3?

# BARMEN DECLARATION

If you were transported via a time-machine back to 1930s Germany, would you oppose the Nazis? Almost certainly you would say “yes”; however you probably would not. Most people prefer a quiet life to opposing a totalitarian ideology. Much of the Church supported the Nazis, just as today the Catholic and Anglican churches are welcoming and tolerant of Islam, joining in Islamic services to “pray with one voice”, thereby accepting Mohammed to be a genuine prophet, despite his anti-Christ teachings. The pro-Nazi Christians combined the cross and the swastika, just as Pope Francis has combined the cross and the crescent.



There were some courageous Christians who opposed the Nazification of the Church. They met together and wrote the Barmen Declaration. In summary:

1. The source of revelation is only the Word of God — Jesus Christ. Any other possible sources (earthly powers, for example) will not be accepted.
2. Jesus Christ is the only Lord of all aspects of personal life. There should be no other authority.
3. The message and order of the church should not be influenced by the current political convictions.
4. The church should not be ruled by a leader ("Führer"). There is no hierarchy in the church (Mt 20, 25f).
5. The state should not fulfill the task of the church and vice versa. State and church are both limited to their own business.
6. Therefore, the Barmen Declaration rejects (i) the subordination of the Church to the state (8.22–3) and (ii) the subordination of the Word and Spirit to the Church.

<https://matthewibecker.blogspot.com/2012/10/pericope-of-week-theological.html> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=d2MD15kt88A>

# ARCHBISHOP WELBY: AN APOLOGIST FOR ISLAM

*Jeremiah 23:1 “Woe to the shepherds who are destroying and scattering the sheep of My pasture!” declares the Lord.*

*Matthew 9:36 Seeing the people, He felt compassion for them, because they were distressed and dispirited like sheep without a shepherd.*

*Ezekiel 34:5 They were scattered for lack of a shepherd, and they became food for every beast of the field and were scattered.*

On Monday 12th of June 2017, the Archbishop of Canterbury Justin Welby addressed a “Big Iftar Dinner” interfaith gathering in the Al-Khoei Foundation in London. The speech can be viewed via YouTube: “Condemning Islam will give rise to fascism - Justin Welby” <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cm8FhMFRvKU>

Here are some quotes, in italics, from his speech, with the positions indicated in minutes and seconds:

*2:40 But underneath our common three faiths [Christianity, Judaism, and Islam] is our certainty of the value and worth of each human being.*

(His statement is blatantly untrue: Islam values women as lower than men. It values unbelievers as lower than Muslims. Gays have zero value. The Koran calls for the murder of non-Muslims, in numerous verses that have not been abrogated.)

*3:25 It [the value of each human] is our defence against tyranny and political oppression...*

(Welby is making an absurd statement. Does he not know that Islam itself is tyrannical? It oppresses non-Muslims once it gains political power. Dhimmis must pay the Jizya tax as a sign of subservience and that they are subdued.)

*5:10 From Jeremiah chapter 29: in which Jeremiah says to the Jewish exiles “Bless the city where God has put you”. ...That is our call as Christians and Muslims because of the*



*dignity of the human being. It leads us to demand freedom to worship for each of our communities, or freedom not to worship.*

(Again Welby is showing his ignorance of fundamental Islamic principles: once Islam is in control, if Christians are permitted to live at all and not forced to convert, then they must live as Dhimmis, and with severe restrictions on the ways that they can worship. For example being forbidden to ring church bells, not being permitted to repair churches or build new ones. The teachings by earlier prophets such as Jeremiah have been abrogated by the teachings of Mohammed, wherever any contradictions exist. Islam has the concept of Dar al-Harb, the house of war, which includes any country where Islam is not yet in control. Has Welby heard of this?)

*6:40 If we allow ourselves to be divided, if we allow ourselves to condemn one another, and thereby give the thugs, the cruel and the fascists the excuse to abuse a woman...*

(Welby needs to understand that we are already divided. He is failing to acknowledge a condition that already exists and always will exist. And that the root of the problem is the Islamic scriptures. The Koran states that Muslims must not befriend Christians or Jews. These verses have not been abrogated and so are as relevant today as when first revealed to Mohammed. It is the case that Mohammed slaughtered hundreds of Jewish prisoners with his own hand, and encouraged his followers to slaughter many more non-Muslims. The death toll to date is estimated to be around 270 million, slaughtered in the name of Allah. Welby is utterly failing to address reality. Has he no understanding at all?)

*8:20 I broke the fast with two Muslim security guards at our gate, who protect me and my family, and do so with integrity and dedication. ...they are a gift to us...*

(Are they guarding him, or are they ensuring he does not say anything that is critical of Islam? Welby sounds like a hostage, saying things under duress that he cannot possibly believe. Is he suffering from Stockholm Syndrome?)

# FAITH ENGAGEMENT REVIEW

The UK Government, Ministry of Housing, Communities & Local Government has initiated a consultation: “Independent Faith Engagement Review: call for evidence” Published 13 November 2020. The consultation closes on 11<sup>th</sup> December 2020. The web page:

<https://www.gov.uk/government/consultations/independent-faith-engagement-review-call-for-evidence/independent-faith-engagement-review-call-for-evidence>

There are four main areas to be addressed:

1. This section asks the question, “Are faith groups, places of worship and people of faith a force for good in society?”
2. This section explores the extent to which government and its agencies have sufficient faith literacy and considers the partnership between faith groups and the State
3. This section looks at some aspects where harm might be caused through religious or faith-based practices and a review of the government’s role in tackling them
4. This section will be a set of recommendations for the government to consider and respond to.

The consultation is in the format of a questionnaire, accessible via the link above.

Each of the four sections is addressed below.

1. “Are faith groups...a force for good?” Well, that rather depends on the characteristics of the particular faith. Most faiths do have significant good impacts. In this category would include: Christianity, Buddhism, Hinduism, Sikhism, Jainism. It would NOT include Islam. There may be a few very limited benefits of Islam, for example preventing alcoholism. However in the modern world the negative aspects of Islam overwhelmingly outweigh any positive aspects.
2. “...sufficient faith literacy and considers the partnership between faith groups and the State.” It is largely irrelevant

that the peaceful religions partner with, or do not partner with the State. Whilst it is true that the Anglican Church is the religion of the State, it makes few demands. It is largely self-governing, and does not demand specific behaviors from people who are not of that faith. We should be aiming for “small Government”, that is, a Government that does not expand its remit into areas that should not concern it. Unfortunately Islam is not like that. In reality, Islam is a totalitarian system, that demands control of everyone, whether they are a Muslim or not. Just look at Islamic scripture – you will find numerous commands in the Koran relating to unbelievers, and these are harsh and punishing. And yes, there is a worrying level of faith illiteracy in Government. After every single terrorist attack, prominent members of the Government blatantly state that it is nothing to do with Islam. That it is a perversion of a peaceful religion. Noticeably they never do specify the theological basis for such a supposed peaceful version of Islam – because they cannot. It does not exist, not if based on the Koran.

3. “..harm might be caused through religious or faith-based practices” With Islam, where to start? Halal – avoidably cruel slaughter of many millions of farm animals annually. Terrorism – this is entirely explicable by examining Islamic scriptures – it is not complicated, and it is not some deep mystery. The terrorists themselves very clearly state their motivation. For example when Fusilier Lee Rigby was murdered, one of the jihadis very clearly to camera explained that the verses in the Koran made him do it. Look it up – the relevant verses have not been abrogated. Islam itself is harmful to Muslims themselves. Churchill knew this over a century ago. Muslim women are the property of their husbands.

4. “...recommendations for the government to consider and respond to” Islam is the only religion that is causing significant concern. Here are some thoughts and recommendations:

## **RECOMMENDATIONS FOR THE GOVERNMENT**

1. Stop pandering to Islam. This gives it a status that it really does not deserve.
2. Ensure that there is “one law for everyone, and everyone subject to the same law”. Doing so would put an end to the cruelty of non-stun slaughter of farm animals.
3. Give a copy of the “Abrogated Koran” to everyone within the Ministry of Housing, Communities & Local Government who has any involvement in faith based matters. It can be ordered via the “Books” page on the Hellish 2050 website: <http://hellish2050.com/>
4. Make the numerous detrimental Islamic practises specifically illegal. For example, marriage between first cousins results in significant birth defects, some 13 times higher than in the general population. Making this illegal would make it clear to Muslims that modern principles override their ancient faith based absurdities. The practice of first cousin marriage is specifically permitted in the Koran.
5. Make the Islamic practice of “Halala” specifically illegal. (Not to be confused with “Halal”). A muslim man can divorce his wife simply by saying “Talaq” three times. He might do so in a fit of anger, and then regret it a few minutes later. However, as far as the Islamic community is concerned, they are now divorced. In order for them to re-marry, the ex-wife must marry another man, then wait for him to divorce her, before she can re-marry her original husband. The BBC did an undercover investigation, and found that this practice is commonplace in the UK. It is within Islam, see Koran 2:230.
6. Properly pursue the abolition of Female Genital Mutilation. France has shown how to do it, with a zero tolerance approach.
7. There are some 40,000 jihadis in the UK who are known to the security services. Islam is at war with non-Muslim countries. Islam describes such countries as “Dar Al Harb”, which means “The House of War”. The UK needs to properly and seriously understand this condition: Islam is at war with us. At times of war it is the case that citizens of hostile countries are interned. These 40,000 must be interned, or repatriated to their ancestral homelands.

# ISLAMIC CHARITY

There are numerous verses in the Koran that instruct Muslims to give to charity. It is a key pillar of Islam. The uses to which this charity is put are defined in Koran 9:60:

*The alms are only for the poor and the needy, and those who collect them, and those whose hearts are to be reconciled, and to free the captives and the debtors, and for the cause of Allah, and (for) the wayfarer; a duty imposed by Allah. Allah is Knower, Wise.*

The problematic phrase is “for the cause of Allah”. This phrase is used frequently in the Koran to command Jihad:

Koran 61:11 *Ye should believe in Allah and His messenger, and should strive for the cause of Allah with your wealth and your lives. That is better for you, if ye did but know.*

Koran 49:15 *The (true) believers are those only who believe in Allah and His messenger and afterward doubt not, but strive with their wealth and their lives for the cause of Allah. Such are the sincere.*

Koran 22:58 *Those who fled their homes for the cause of Allah and then were slain or died, Allah verily will provide for them a good provision. Lo! Allah, He verily is Best of all who make provision.*

Also see Koran 47:31, 4:75-76, 4:100, 3:168, 8:74 etc.

The zakat charity donations that Muslims are obliged to pay, 1/8<sup>th</sup> is for Jihad. The UAE has found 15 'charities' in the UK, Europe and the USA as allegedly terror supporting:

<https://moneyjihad.wordpress.com/2014/11/17/worlds-biggest-islamic-charity-branded-as-terrorist-group-by-2nd-middle-east-country/>

Islamic charity cannot be given to non-believers: see Koran 28:86 “...never be a helper to the disbelievers.”

Occasionally a small amount may be given to non-Muslims, but only for PR purposes – to confuse donors and the charity authorities. Muslims are permitted to deceive, look up: “taqiyya”, “kitman”, “tawriya”, and “muruna”.

# THE CHARITY COMMISSION

## MY LETTER TO THE CHARITY COMMISSION

I wrote to the Charity Commission, enclosing a copy of my book “Hellish 2050”. The letter and book were sent on the 2<sup>nd</sup> March 2020.

Dear Chief Executive, On the subject of Islamic charities: are you aware that according to Sharia, 1/8th of Islamic charitable donations are allocated to “the cause of Allah”? As described in numerous verses in the Koran “the cause of Allah” does include violent Jihad. The United Arab Emirates has identified 15 charities operating in the UK, Europe and the USA which, they warn, may be supporting Islamic terrorism. These including:

- Islamic Relief UK (the British affiliate of IRW)
- Muslim Association of Britain (part of the U.K. Muslim Brotherhood)
- Cordoba Foundation in Britain (described by David Cameron as a Muslim Brotherhood front group)

Reference: “World’s biggest Islamic charity branded as terrorist group by 2nd Middle East country”

<https://moneyjihad.wordpress.com/2014/11/17/worlds-biggest-islamic-charity-branded-as-terrorist-group-by-2nd-middle-east-country/>

Do you agree with the assessment made by the UAE? I would suggest all Islamic charities should be examined carefully.

The Charity Commission Statement of Strategic Intent includes these words: “Our purpose is to ensure charity can thrive and inspire trust so that people can improve lives and strengthen society.” It appears that you are not applying this principle to some Islamic charities – for instance, those associated with Halal certification. The RSPCA and the British Veterinary Association are opposed to the avoidably cruel religious non-stun slaughter of farm animals. Non-stun and inadequate “stun to stun” methods of

slaughter are mandated for compliance with Halal certification. Can you please withdraw the charitable status of any organisation associated with Halal slaughter, as incompatible with the above Statement?

I have read the Charity Commission Annual Report and Accounts 2017-18 section "Protecting charities against terrorist abuse". Although individual cases such as those identified must be dealt with, there seems to be a general lack of understanding regarding the fact that 1/8th of Islamic charitable donations, according to Sharia, must go to "the cause of Allah". Additionally these charities are, according to the Koran, obliged to be discriminatory against non-Muslims: see Koran 28:86 "...never be a helper to the disbelievers."

The problematic phrase is "for the cause of Allah". This phrase is used frequently in the Koran to command Jihad:

Koran 61:11 Ye should believe in Allah and His messenger, and should strive for the cause of Allah with your wealth and your lives. That is better for you, if ye did but know.

Koran 49:15 The (true) believers are those only who believe in Allah and His messenger and afterward doubt not, but strive with their wealth and their lives for the cause of Allah. Such are the sincere.

Also see Koran 22:58, 47:31, 4:75-76, 4:100, 3:168, 8:74 etc.

## **CHARITY COMMISSION RESPONSE**

They responded on the 29<sup>th</sup> June 2020:

Thank you for your letter of 2 March 2020 addressed to the Chief Executive Officer of the Charity Commission ('the Commission'). Given that the concerns set out in your letter fall within my team's remit, she has asked me to respond.

Please accept my apologies for the delay in providing a response to your letter. As explained by my colleague on 23 June 2020, the Commission did not receive your letter until 26 May 2020 as it was

sent to our old address in London. In addition, during this time period all of our offices have been closed due to the Covid-19 pandemic.

The Commission is the independent regulator of charities in England and Wales. We work in line with a clear, published regulatory and risk framework in accordance with our statutory duties and functions.

Your letter highlights that in 2014 the United Arab Emirates identified 15 charities (some of which operate in the UK) which it considered may be supporting terrorism. I can confirm the Commission is aware of this information. However, it is not for the Commission to make a determination and/or express a view on any such decisions by another government. The organisations identified in your letter are not listed as proscribed terrorist organisations in the UK (or EU), nor are they subject to financial sanctions. Further information regarding this can be located online in the following guidance:

[https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/568822/Chapter1\\_Module10.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/568822/Chapter1_Module10.pdf) . If you have concerns regarding the proscriptions and sanctions regimes in the UK, you should contact the Home Office and HM Treasury respectively.

Your letter requests that the charitable status of any organisation associated with Halal certification should be withdrawn, as you consider this is incompatible with the Commission's purposes. Charitable status is not a license or granted by the Commission but is a legal status based on legislation – to be a charity an organisation must be established for a charitable purpose and operate for the public benefit. Whether an organisation supports Halal certification or not does not affect this legal test. Further information regarding charitable status is available at the following link: <https://www.gov.uk/government/publications/what-makes-a-charity-cc4/what-makes-a-charity-cc4#part-3-about-the-descriptions-of-purposes> .

Yours sincerely, Stephen Roake

Head of Compliance Visits and Inspections [CVI@charitycommission.gov.uk](mailto:CVI@charitycommission.gov.uk)



## SUBSEQUENT PROBLEMS

I did write back, and they replied, however there was no further progress. Note that in my initial letter to the Charity Commission I had listed several Islamic charities operating in the UK that had been identified as potentially problematic by the United Arab Emirates. Including Islamic Relief UK (the British affiliate of IRW). My initial letter was sent on the 2<sup>nd</sup> March 2020, and the Charity Commission replied on the 29<sup>th</sup> June 2020. Subsequently events have shown that my concerns were fully justified. Newspaper reports on the 22<sup>nd</sup> August 2020 described the prominent members of this charity holding blatantly anti-Jewish views, which had been publicly visible via social media. The entire board of directors of the charity has resigned, and been replaced. Why such views should come as any surprise to anyone is baffling: Islamic scripture is itself blatantly anti-Jewish. Indeed it is anti-anyone who is not a practising Muslim. An article in the mainstream media described the problem: *“Entire leadership of Britain's biggest Muslim charity QUITs in antisemitism row after it replaced disgraced trustee with director who branded terrorists 'heroes' and shared posts glorifying attacks on 'Zionist enemy' Israel”*

<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-8653559/Entire-leadership-Britains-biggest-Muslim-charity-QUITs-antisemitic-posts.html>

It should be noted that Islam is inherently anti-Jewish. The root of the problem seems to be that Mohammed tried to persuade the Jewish tribes of Medina that he was a genuine prophet, but they refused to acknowledge him. His anger resulted in the massacre of the Jewish tribes, hundreds of Jewish prisoners being slaughtered by Mohammed himself. Furthermore, the Islamic end-times prophecy states that Jews will be slaughtered by Muslims, assisted by talking trees and rocks. It does sound absurd, but this is really believed, and the Hadith describing it is incorporated into the Hamas Charter.

The Charity Commission is clearly operating out of its depth. It fails to respond in a meaningful way to my request that they investigate all Islamic charities. The evidence of their failure is that the revelations of the Islamic Relief Worldwide directors came via an independent investigator, not via the functioning of the Charity Commission.

Furthermore, it is well known that 1/8th of Islamic charitable donations are used “for the cause of Allah”. As described in numerous verses in the Koran, this phrase is associated with violent Jihad. I have pointed this out to the Charity Commission - their response indicates that they do not take this problem at all seriously.

Can you help? If anyone would like to contact the Charity Commission to express your concerns, here is their email address: [CVI@charitycommission.gov.uk](mailto:CVI@charitycommission.gov.uk)

The more of us that write, the better. They can easily ignore one person, they surely cannot ignore hundreds or even thousands writing. It is best to write using your own words though! Additionally, if anyone would help to investigate Islamic charities, then please do so.

We must believe that we will succeed in the end. Truthfulness and decency are on our side. Islam permits deceit and it is simply not compatible with modern decent values.

# ISLAMIC IMMIGRATION

Terrible atrocities are happening right now in numerous Islamic countries (Syria, Yemen, Afghanistan, to name but three), and we must have sympathy for those caught up in the conflicts. What may be puzzling, though, is why Muslim refugees don't go to another Islamic country, where they would fit in better than in the nominally Christian countries of the West. Is it simply that our benefits system is more generous? Or is there another factor?

One duty that Muslims have is to spread Islam, so that it can take control of the countries that they immigrate into, and for Sharia to be applied. This does not necessarily involve everyone converting to Islam, provided that they have political control; that is sufficient. There have been examples of Muslim "refugees" stating that Islam will take over. Their justification is within the Koran:

*Koran 4:100 Whoso migrateth for the cause of Allah will find much refuge and abundance in the earth, and whoso forsaketh his home, a fugitive unto Allah and His messenger, and death overtaketh him, his reward is then incumbent on Allah. Allah is ever Forgiving, Merciful.*

*Koran 2:218 Lo! those who believe, and those who emigrate (to escape the persecution) and strive in the way of Allah, these have hope of Allah's mercy. Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.*

The UK government seems to favour Muslim "refugees" over genuine non-Muslim refugees. Consider Asia Bibi. She is a Pakistani Christian who was falsely accused of blasphemy against Islam and spent years in solitary confinement in a Pakistani jail. Under Sharia, there is the death penalty for blasphemy. Lawyers who argued her case were murdered. She is a genuine asylum seeker, you would think. Not so, the UK shamelessly refused to offer her asylum, the pathetic excuse given by Prime Minister Theresa May being that it would "stoke tensions" among British Muslims! You really could not make this up.

# SCIENTIFIC ABSURDITIES

There are numerous scientific absurdities within the Koran. These appear to be believed literally by devout Muslims – at least those whom I have encountered and discussed them with. The prominent Muslim journalist and author Mehdi Hasan, in conversation with Richard Dawkins, publicly stated that he believes literally in a flying horse. The discussion is in the public domain, and is amusing to see, on YouTube:

[Dawkins on religion - Extra: 'I care about what's true'](#)

We must urgently bring the world into the 21st century. The teachings of Islam are holding humanity back. Another absurdity is the belief that the sun sets in a muddy spring. When I asked a devout Muslim whether this is believed to be literally true, or to be taken as a fictional story, he stated that it is believed literally. And yet the sun is over a million times larger in volume than the earth. Clearly, the Koran cannot be trusted. Whoever guided the writing of it certainly was not all-knowing or wise.

*Till, when he reached the setting-place of the sun, he found it setting in a muddy spring, and found a people thereabout. We said: O Dhu'l-Qarneyn! Either punish or show them kindness. Koran 18:86*

Forcing people to believe absurdities is not good for them. It is not good for the rest of us, either, who are instantly labelled "Islamophobic" if we question Islam in any way. We in Western countries are de facto being forced to go along with this craziness, or else risk our jobs – or worse. The purpose of propaganda is not so much to make people believe in it, but to demoralise and thereby control them. This nonsense creates mental slaves of Muslims and non-Muslims alike. We could choose to be free of it, if we have the will to be so. The alternative is surreal.

# OUTREACH TO MUSLIMS

If the world is to ever rid itself of Islam, Muslims themselves have to dismantle Islam. Persuading a Muslim to abandon their faith is not easy, however it is necessary. The stakes are very high for them. Within Sharia, leaving or even questioning the faith — apostasy — is deemed worthy of the death penalty. In the UK, it is likely to incur death threats, or at least rejection by one's family, friends, and community. There is currently limited support offered by the Church for Muslims who convert to Christianity. This is shameful.

When speaking with Muslims, remember to be respectful, recognising our shared humanity. The importance of remaining calm and rational when debating theological points is a very powerful weapon against a theology which is not at all rational or calm. Practise the Golden Rule: to treat others as we would wish to be treated ourselves.

An Internet search for “why I left Islam” will find over 100 million results. These web pages and videos are well worth examining as they provide many sound arguments than can be used when discussing the matter with Muslims. Dissatisfaction with the moral standards and conduct in the Koran and the life of Mohammed are often cited as reasons for leaving Islam, as are scientific absurdities in the Koran.

Be proactive too. Mosques may have times when they are open to the public. Have some courage and visit one. Speak calmly and politely. Sow some seeds of doubt — it may be that a Muslim will have you to thank for leaving this dark ideology behind. You will have given them a great gift.

“The man who never alters his opinion is like standing water, and breeds reptiles of the mind.” — William Blake

# PERSONAL COST

In this time of universal deceit, those of us who attempt to tell the truth regarding Islam can suffer. This has happened to me: a member of the public complained to my then employer, the University of Bath, regarding my “Islamophobic” website: <http://hellish2050.com/> I found myself in the somewhat surreal situation of being formally interviewed by the Head of the Physics Department regarding my views on Islam! I wondered how Galileo felt, some four centuries ago, when defending science and rationality in the face of religious dogma. This highlights how bizarre our lives have become, when Islam is defended from the highest levels of Government down and throughout society, including the universities - which ought to be places where all ideas can be freely discussed. The Koran contains numerous scientific absurdities; the University of Bath apparently has not yet realised that by supporting Islam, it is supporting such absurdities. It might as well shut down all of its science departments. They are defending the indefensible and turning against rational discourse.

I had worked continuously at the University since 2011, on a succession of fixed term contracts. The contract in the Physics Department was due to finish at the end of November 2019 but I had several work items lined up in the Electronics Department with the expectation of an immediate start. Around 8 month already funded, and a probable 2 years to follow. Yet various barriers suddenly sprang up. I was informed of the complaint, via email, on the 11<sup>th</sup> November 2019. I replied, then went to stand outside to respect those who had fallen for our freedoms. This is our annual paying of respect, at the 11<sup>th</sup> hour. And yet, here I am attempting to preserve these same freedoms against the encroachment of Islam, and being castigated for my efforts. Something has gone badly wrong.

**Freedom of expression is a Human Right.**

# LOSS OF FREE SPEECH

To: Gavin Williamson MP, Education Secretary. 3<sup>o</sup> Sep 2020

Dear Gavin,

In very recent years we have seen University authorities, bowing to demands from political activists, and banning students from hearing many speakers. And indeed de facto dismissing members of staff who have expressed unpopular opinions. Such examples include academics, or speakers invited because of their expertise in one particular discipline. Including:

- Amber Rudd
- Sir Roger Scruton
- Professor Germaine Greer
- Professor Tim Hunt (Nobel laureate)
- Professor Selina Todd
- Rev Professor Nigel Biggar
- Professor David Starkey
- Professor Richard Dawkins.

In reference to some of our Museums' attempts to 'reinterpret' British history, ideologically, your colleague, Oliver Dowden, MP, our Culture Secretary, has stated, "...as publicly-funded bodies, you should not be taking actions motivated by activism or politics." Surely, this same principle ought to be equally applicable to those of our Universities which choose to remove freedom of speech?

May I suggest that all monies provided by the taxpayer (for example via research grant funding bodies such as the MRC or EPSRC) should be halted until a University has satisfied the Secretary of State that they are not indulging in ideological activism or politics, can produce a Policy Document to that effect, and make a public apology to and financially recompense the dismissed members of staff.

Universities are supposed to be places of openness to a range of ideas and approaches. To encourage the freedom to observe and to reason, even if that takes the researcher into directions that are not “politically correct”. The suppression of free speech is clearly contrary to that principle – any institution that prevents this key principle, cannot, in reality, be properly described as a real University. Here is a brief quote from “Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance”:

*The real University, he said, has no specific location. It owns no property, pays no salaries and receives no material dues. The real University is a state of mind. It is that great heritage of rational thought that has been brought down to us through the centuries and which does not exist at any specific location. It's a state of mind which is regenerated throughout the centuries by a body of people who traditionally carry the title of professor, but even that title is not part of the real University. The real University is nothing less than the continuing body of reason itself.*

*In addition to this state of mind, “reason,” there's a legal entity which is unfortunately called by the same name but which is quite another thing. This is a nonprofit corporation, a branch of the state with a specific address. It owns property, is capable of paying salaries, of receiving money and of responding to legislative pressures in the process.*

*But this second university, the legal corporation, cannot teach, does not generate new knowledge or evaluate ideas. It is not the real University at all. ....*

*The primary goal of the Church of Reason, Phædrus said, is always Socrates' old goal of truth, in its ever-changing forms, as it's revealed by the process of rationality. Everything else is subordinate to that.*

<https://www.bartneck.de/projects/research/pirsig/zen.pdf>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XqohWQNIq9o>

Universities today are busily dismantling the progress of the last four centuries - Galileo admonishes the backsliding, via his raised finger preserved in the Science Museum in Florence. “Eppur si muove”.

Yours sincerely,



# DERADICALISATION PROGRAMS ARE USELESS

Time after time, terrorists who have been through deradicalisation programmes go on to commit terrorist acts. Why should this be any surprise whatsoever, given that Islam permits Muslims to be deceitful? They can very easily fool the security services that they have become reformed. With tragic consequences, see the chapter “Duty of Care”.

See the article on the Jihad Watch website: “UK: Muslim jailed for encouraging jihad massacres had attended ‘deradicalization’ program” <https://www.jihadwatch.org/2020/11/uk-muslim-jailed-for-encouraging-jihad-massacres-had-attended-deradicalization-program>

This gives links to 13 articles which describe such failings. You would think that the security services would know by now that they do not work.

The author, Robert Spencer, is highly knowledgeable about Islam. He is articulate and has written numerous books. He was banned from entering the UK, by the then Home Secretary Theresa May. His article states:

“ The whole premise of “deradicalization” is that Islam is a religion of peace that jihadis misunderstand, twist, and hijack. Since that is a false premise, and warfare against unbelievers is actually taught in the Qur’an and Sunnah, “deradicalization” focuses on other issues, such as “anger issues” that the jihadi may have, his feelings of “alienation,” and the like.

But since none of that changes what the Qur’an and Sunnah say about warfare against unbelievers, it doesn’t “deradicalize” the jihadi at all. A British psychologist behind a “deradicalization” scheme has [admitted](#) that there’s no guarantee that jihadis can ever be “cured.”

See: “UK: Psychologist behind “deradicalization” scheme says there’s no guarantee jihadis can ever be “cured””

<https://www.jihadwatch.org/2020/01/uk-psychologist-behind-deradicalization-scheme-says-theres-no-guarantee-jihadis-can-ever-be-cured>

# DUTY OF CARE

“15th Monday October 2012

Mr. USMAN KHAN, HMP Belmarsh

Dear [redacted],

As you are fully aware of my offence, which is a Terrorism offence. It relates more to what I intended and the mindset at that time, also the views I carried. Which I realise now after spending some time to think were not according to Islam and its teachings.

I would be grateful if you could arrange some kind of course, that I can also do where I can properly learn Islam and its teachings, and I can prove I don't carry the extreme views which I might have carried before. I have been inform [sic] there are courses like this, like the Deradicalisation Course which is approved by the home office. I would like to do such a course, so I can prove to the authorities, my family and society in general that I don't carry the views I had before my arrest and also I can prove that at the time I was immature, and now I am much more mature and want to live my life as a good Muslim and also a good citizen of Britain.

So if you could arrange something for me and send me the details, this would be truly appreciated.”

This is the letter written by convicted Jihadi terrorist Usman Khan, who in 2012 received an indeterminate sentence for numerous terrorism offences. At the Court of Appeal in 2013, Lord Justice Leveson reduced his sentence to 16 years with an automatic release after 8 years.

In prison he completed the “Healthy Identity Intervention Programme”. After release he did the “Desistance and Disengagement Programme”, intended to address the root causes of terrorism.

He was considered a success story for the “Learning Together” programme run by the University of Cambridge. At their conference on 29th November 2019, at Fishmongers'

Hall, London, Usman Khan stabbed five people, two fatally. He was wearing a fake suicide belt. The two who were killed had befriended and helped him. Khan was later shot dead by police.

What lessons are to be learned?

- Never trust anything that a Jihadi terrorist says. Muslims are permitted to tell lies, look up: “taqiyya”, “kitman”, “tawriya”, and “muruna”.
- In his letter, Khan stated that he wanted to be a “good Muslim”. This should have rung alarm bells. A good Muslim is one who follows Islamic scripture, particularly the Koran, and the example of the life of Mohammed. The Koran has numerous instructions for Muslims to kill non-Muslims. Mohammed did this himself and ordered his followers to do so too.
- It is not permitted for a Muslim to be a friend of a non-Muslim. See Koran 9:23, 5:51, 5:80, 58:14, 22:4, 4:89, 4:139, 4:144, 60:1, 60:9, 60:13. For the staff at the University of Cambridge to believe that they had befriended Khan shows a gross naïvety and lack of understanding of Islam.
- The “Desistance and Disengagement Programme” needs to be clear that the root cause of Jihadi terrorism is the Koran and the example of the life of Mohammed.

Two young lives were tragically lost and others were injured physically and mentally - as a result of the naïve idea that Muslims do not in fact believe in the violent verses within the Koran. The University of Cambridge utterly failed in its duty of care to those attending its conference. Not surprising, when you consider the Government has failed in its duty of care for the whole UK. It permits Islam to thrive.

The Guardian newspaper article “Lie-detector tests planned for convicted terrorists freed on licence” was published on 21 Jan 2020. It states: “Convicted terrorists will face lie-detector tests under a raft of measures drawn up in the wake of the

most recent London Bridge attack to toughen up the monitoring of offenders in the community.”

“The number of counter-terrorism specialist probation officers will double and they will work to a set of updated national standards for managing terrorists on licence, with closer monitoring and reporting requirements including polygraph tests, the Home Office and Ministry of Justice said in a joint announcement.” ...

“The review will be led by Jonathan Hall QC, the independent reviewer of terrorism legislation.” ...

“A counter-terrorism bill to be unveiled within the first 100 days of the new government will end automatic release on licence for terrorist offenders who receive extended determinate sentences and will introduce a mandatory minimum of 14 years in prison for those convicted of preparing acts of terrorism or directing a terrorist organisation.” ...

“The government will also increase the number of specialist psychologists and specially trained imams in prisons and probation who assess the risk of radicalised offenders.”

<https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2020/jan/21/lie-detector-tests-planned-for-convicted-terrorists-freed-on-licence>

There is a fundamental problem with using lie detectors on Muslims: Islam permits them to tell lies! There is no moral injunction within Islam for them to tell the truth. Indeed their scripture quotes Mohammed commanding them to deceive. Look up: “taqiyya”, “kitman”, “tawriya”, and “muruna”. It is unlikely that there would be a physiological reaction, such as sweating, when a Muslim lies for Allah, hence the lie detector test would be useless. The “specially trained imams” are also permitted to lie. The only way to safeguard the public is to impose life sentences for Jihadi terrorists.

The de-radicalisation programme in Austria is also failing: “Vienna terrorist likely acted alone, ‘fooled’ de-radicalization program” <https://www.timesofisrael.com/vienna-terrorist-likely-acted-alone-fooled-de-radicalization-program/>

# LETTER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE

To: Ruth Armstrong, Amy Ludlow, and Stephen Toope

Dear Professor, Regarding the tragic events at Fishmongers' Hall: My sympathies and condolences are with those who were attacked, and with those who witnessed it. And I wish a good recovery for those with physical and mental injuries.

I have some suggested recommendations, see the "Duty of Care" section in the enclosed book.

From an outside perspective there does seem to have been a lack of understanding of Islam itself. This appears to be at the root of the errors made. Specifically, Usman Khan wrote in his letter that he wanted to be a "good Muslim". This statement should have rung alarm bells. A good Muslim will wish to follow accurately the Islamic scriptures, and the example of the life of Mohamed. Mohamed killed numerous people himself, including prisoners of war in cold blood. The Koran contains numerous verses which command the killing of non-Muslims. Importantly these verses have not been abrogated, and so remain as relevant today as when written some 14 centuries ago.

The "Abrogated Koran" has abrogated verses crossed out. Key verses are colour coded by category. It is a free download from <http://hellish2050.com/>

If you were to speak honestly about Islam this could have a negative effect on your career. I have de facto been sacked from the University of Bath because of the enclosed book and this website. I have examined Islam in my own time, and it has nothing to do with my research at the University in Electronics and Physics. See the "Personal Cost" section.

Regarding the proposed use of lie detectors on terrorists – it is unlikely to help as Islam permits lying.

If you have any comments or questions please do not hesitate to contact me. I would like to assist if possible.

# FIDEI DEFENSOR

“Defender of the faith” is the title of our Monarch. On coins it is abbreviated to F.D. or FID. DEF. Every coin shows this.

In 2007 King Abdullah of Saudi Arabia visited Buckingham Palace and was served Halal venison. See the “Halal Slaughter” section. The method of slaughter is avoidably cruel – the animal's throat is slit without stunning or with inadequate stunning. Importantly, we cannot have a cohesive society when different laws apply to different groups. For Her Majesty to serve Halal meat is, additionally, contrary to her duty to defend the Christian faith.

We have already seen that Allah and the God of Christianity are not the same entity. The New Testament clearly states that Christians must not eat meat which has been sacrificed to false gods. It's not physically harmful for Christians, of course, but would encourage the worshippers of false gods to continue in their error:

*Acts 15:29 that you abstain from what has been sacrificed to idols, and from blood, and from what has been strangled, and from sexual immorality. If you keep yourselves from these, you will do well. Farewell.*

In 2008, the heir to the throne Prince Charles stated that he would want the title “Defender of Faith” - NOT the faith. This is nonsense, because the different faiths contradict each other, and if he defended one of them he would be blaspheming another. Maybe someone has pointed this error out to him, because in 2015 he stated that he would retain the traditional title of “defender of the [Christian] faith”. He does seem to enjoy wearing Saudi clothes though, even though it has a deeply regressive regime. We should not be supporting or giving encouragement to such inhuman, inhumane Islamic theocratic regimes which blatantly oppose fundamental Human Rights. Someone must persuade the Prince to desist. The monarchy has failed to defend us from the encroachment of Islam.

# LETTER TO TOBY YOUNG

Dear Toby, I greatly appreciate that you have set up the Free Speech Union. I have joined up and paid my subscription. Subsequently I had doubts whether you have understood the enormity of the task. All speech and writing (barring defamation) [& inciting violence] must be supported, whether we agree with the content of it or not. This must also include supporting those who have received a bad press, such as Tommy Robinson. Whether you yourself like or dislike him is beside the point: there is an important principle at stake.

When interviewed by the Sun reporter Steven Edginton you said that Tommy had “crossed the line” by his view that grooming gangs had a causal link with being Muslims. Surely it should be for him to provide the evidence for this claim, not for you to dismiss his right to free expression, based on your disagreement with this opinion?

The reality of course is that sex slavery has existed within Islam from its earliest years, and is ongoing now: the capture of Nigerian Christian girls by Boko Haram, and the capture of Yazidi and other girls by ISIS are two recent examples. The enslaving via drink and drugs of girls in numerous UK towns and cities is also inspired by Islamic doctrine: victims have confirmed this fact.

The fact is that Islamic scripture permits Muslim men to have sexual intercourse with women who they own: “(the captives) that your right hands possess” See Koran 4:3, 4:24-25, 33:50, 70:30, 23:6. Importantly, these verses have not been abrogated, and so are just as relevant today as when written many centuries ago. Nobody has any authority to delete or edit the Koran contents, and so Islam will always permit sex slavery. Please understand this reality.

I have de facto lost my job at the University of Bath, because of the enclosed book: “Hellish 2050”. See the “Personal Cost” section. For the FSU to be credible, it must also support those criticising Islam.

# HOW DO YOU FEEL?

To me it feels surreal that we are in the situation of having to battle for our very existence. How can it be that today, in the 21<sup>st</sup> century, we are having to get to grips with a 7<sup>th</sup> century totalitarian evil ideology which is scientifically illiterate. It should not be happening!

Even more baffling is that every single part of the establishment has failed and is giving in to becoming Dhimmis by bowing down in a state of servitude and inferiority to Islam. Every part is a failure: political parties, the media, the monarchy, the judiciary, the civil service, the established church, the universities and schools, and the police. Even the armed forces are well on the way to failing.

Feelings of waves of despair and depression are entirely natural in the circumstances. A boundless hopelessness puts us into a state of inaction and this will solve nothing. Or feelings of baseless optimism, that it will all work out OK so stop worrying, will also solve nothing. They want you as sheep to slaughter.

You ***must*** open the conversation with your friends, relatives, and colleagues. You may be worried what they will think of you. And here is the paradox — they are probably worried sick too, but are also afraid to talk to *you* about it! Open the conversation gently, and when the time is right, lend them your copy of this book.

*A problem shared is a problem halved!*

***Propaganda forces people to pretend to believe lies, even when they are clearly false. Seek always the truth.***



# PROPHECIES

The “Hellish 2050” story given here is fictional. It describes a possible future scenario, given the current trajectory of events. The story also touches upon several prophecies made by the three Abrahamic religions. It should not need to be said, but probably does: the views and opinions expressed by the characters and the narrator within this fictional story are not necessarily the views and opinions of the author. The author would like everyone in the world to get along peacefully, and abandon ancient violent dogmas. We have got to recognise our shared humanity, or else repeat the mistakes of the past and repeat the conflicts of the past with ever more ferocious weapons. There is a warning within this story:

Those who are encouraging Islam to expand into the West are making a serious error. Saudi Arabia, by deceiving our politicians and deceiving susceptible members of our Royal Family, may think that they are doing the Will of Allah by helping Islam to spread. Does funding Mosques, and producing textbooks describing Christians and Jews as monkeys and pigs, really help with social cohesion? The Wahabbis have really no idea what they are creating. They are creating a monster which will very probably come back and destroy them, with the utter destruction of their holy places, and utter destruction of their population too. The infidel technology is far superior to anything created in Islamic lands. And far more destructive.

Suppose that the infidels, with their power to destroy cities at the touch of a button, do indeed convert to Islam. Would that be a good thing for the Wahabbis? No, it would not. Inevitably, there would arise some theological dispute, as often happens between factions of the same religion. In the account of this fictional story, it would be because of accusations of idolatry, the incorrect assumptions regarding the direction of the qibla, and the belief in the three goddesses. It may not be precisely these three theological

differences, but it will be about something. Religions always find something to disagree about and get violent about. Whatever it is about, they will be accused of blasphemy. And for this blasphemy, they will be wiped out. Utterly. Because it can be done, with just a touch of a button. Easy.

Those who want to destroy the Middle East, so that Eretz Israel will be formed out of the ashes, are making a serious error too. By driving the Muslims away to Europe, and thus the consequent movement of Jews from Europe to Israel, due to the increasing anti-Jewish attacks in Europe by the Muslim immigrants, may sound like a smart idea. But it really is not. An Islamised and hostile Europe really is not good for Israel. The more Islamised Europe becomes, the more isolated and friendless Israel will become.

In 1999 Dr. Barbara Lerner Spectre immigrated to Sweden and settled in Stockholm. She has a PhD in Philosophy. She set up Paideia, the European Institute for Jewish Studies. In a media interview, Dr. Spectre stated: "Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural. And I think we are going to be part of the throes of that transformation, which must take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies [sic] that they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It's a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode, and Jews will be resented because of our leading role. But without that leading role, and without that transformation, Europe will not survive." Dr. Spectre must surely know that this idea of multiculturalism is a lie? It is a lie which is designed to foist Islam onto an unwilling population. Islam is intolerant and demands to be in charge. It is Islam which has not, and indeed cannot, learn to be multicultural.

Christian-Zionists, primarily in America, need to understand that the promised land described as "Eretz Israel" is *already* populated by the descendants of Abraham. And yes, not all of them are Jewish! America needs to wake up to the serious threat that an Islamised, high technology Europe will be to

America, with nuclear missiles on board submarines. And with the religious fanaticism which aims to destroy the “Great Satan” (as America is described by Jihadis).

Assuming that the current demographic trajectory continues and that Britain and Europe will indeed become Islamic, what would need to be done in just the next ten years to prevent it becoming a menace to the whole world? This: every nuclear missile would have to be destroyed. Every piece of military equipment would have to be removed. All nuclear material would have to be removed. This includes the 100+ tonnes of Plutonium from the UK. It means the shutting down and removal of all fuel rods from all the nuclear reactors in Britain and Europe. This probably would lead to the collapse of much of the electricity network. The means of production of any factories which could produce weapons would have to be dismantled. This means that every car factory, every chemicals plant, every manufacturer of electronics goods, every foundry and furnace, every machine tool, lathe, and 3D printer would have to be shut down and destroyed. All machinery which could be used to make weapons would have to be exported to a safe country or destroyed. And done in the next ten years, because after that time, the native populations will no longer have as much say over the governments of their countries.

Time is running out rapidly to save Western civilisation. Anybody who understands this must act now. Yes, you! However small that act may be, do it today. Whether it is writing to your MP, setting up a website, producing a video, messaging on social media, or delivering leaflets for a patriotic political party, get on and do it. It is pointless to regret your inaction when it becomes too late.

Winston Churchill wrote: “The effects [of Islam] are apparent in many countries. Improvident habits, slovenly systems of agriculture, sluggish methods of commerce, and insecurity of property exist wherever the followers of the Prophet rule or live. A degraded sensualism deprives this life of its grace and

refinement; the next of its dignity and sanctity. The fact that in Mohammedan law every woman must belong to some man as his absolute property — either as a child, a wife, or a concubine — must delay the final extinction of slavery until the faith of Islam has ceased to be a great power among men.”

Churchill also spoke out against the gathering totalitarian threat from the Nazis, and was largely ignored and dismissed as a warmonger. Despite the facts. Today those who speak out against the totalitarian threat of Islam are largely ignored and dismissed as Islamophobic. Despite the facts.

Today, Israel is surrounded by millions of homicidal anti-Jewish maniacs, who would be delighted if the Jews were exterminated. In accordance with Islamic scripture, which is also quoted within the Hamas Charter/Covenant:

*“The Day of Judgment will not come until Muslims fight the Jews, when the Jew will hide behind stones and trees. The stones and trees will say, ‘O Muslim, O servant of God, there is a Jew behind me, come and kill him.’”*



# HELLISH 2050

*First published October 2018*

***Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush...  
Koran 9:5***

*Who is it that decides whether someone is an idolater? It is he who has the biggest weapon, of course.*

Three weeks ago the Behemoth class submarine, HMS Barak slipped quietly down the Clyde, to play a crucial role in a pre-planned attack. The officer in charge is Captain Omar Rogers. He has been chosen for this mission due to his single-mindedness, his loyalty to the Northern Caliphate, and his grasp of the True Theology. Although other officers were considered for this special mission, none gave such assurance that they would complete the task as Captain Rogers had. Nevertheless, as an additional insurance, also on board is Faith Enforcement Commissar Mohammed Hardy and his contingent of Faith Enforcement Police. Just in case the captain developed any doubts during the execution of the mission.

Faith Enforcement Commissar Hardy, Captain Rogers and most of the officers and crew are of white European parentage. They are all, every one of them, True Believers.

Night has fallen over the Arabian Sea. The date is 4<sup>th</sup> Safar 1473 AH or by the cursed infidel calendar, it is 21<sup>st</sup> October 2050. Traditionally Safar is the month in which the houses of the enemy are looted. It is not a sacred month. Below the gentle, innocent and unsuspecting sea surface HMS Barak glides slowly ahead. Undetected. Prayers have concluded in the Mosque room within the forward section of her hull. The electroluminescent green qibla has traced around the

circumference of the room, gradually moving as the voyage progressed. As with all Northern Caliphate vessels, it points not towards Mecca but towards the original source and focus of the True Faith. The location of mountains, rivers, and olive trees, as described in the blessed Quran and in the Hadith, the sayings of The Prophet (PBUH). The Great Origin is at Petra, which was once in Jordan, and is now within the borders of Eretz Israel. The green qibla does not point towards the barren desert location falsely believed by the wrongly misguided to be the origin. Many decades ago the infidel archaeologists had discovered that the very earliest mosques had pointed consistently to a location which was not Mecca. It is so hard for some to see the evidence before their eyes, the clear signs.

Two decades ago an obscure American politician Jeremy Cowbrain had been arguing about Eretz Israel. He said that whilst it is true that, according to scripture, God had promised to Abraham that his descendants would inhabit a vast area of the Middle East, yet it was not the Jews who were the sole descendants of Abraham. What about the Palestinians, were they not descendants of Abraham too? Eretz Israel is a vast area of land bounded by the Nile in the west and extending to the great river Euphrates and from the rising of the sun over the Persian Gulf to the setting of the sun over the Mediterranean. The Christian-Zionists ridiculed Jeremy Cowbrain and accused him of anti-Semitism for opposing the creation of Eretz Israel. Which was ironic, since the Palestinians, who he was vocal in defending, are also Semitic. Mr Cowbrain also tried to persuade anybody within earshot that Jesus had been a vegetarian. As was John the Baptist, and Jesus' own physical brothers including James, and many early Christians too, before Saint Paul hijacked Christianity for his own aims. It was the physical act of trying to put an end to animal sacrifice in the Temple of Jerusalem which had got Jesus into so much trouble and caused him to be crucified. The Christian-Zionists would have none of it. Was Mr Cowbrain so ignorant that he did not know that the

Last Supper meal was a Passover meal? And that eating lamb is an integral part of Passover? "Where does it say in the Bible that they ate lamb at the Last Supper?" he asked. "It describes bread and wine. If they were eating lamb too, then it would surely say so." And he added, but was ignored: "If Jesus was supposed to be the sacrificial lamb himself, why would he be eating lamb? Do you not understand symbolism?" If Jeremy Cowbrain had taken greater care over his personal appearance then maybe they would have listened to him more carefully. Nobody takes any notice of someone who resembles a vagrant.

Within the vessel, the crew is busy preparing for a missile launch. A task which had been practised many times and perfected. Somehow, and this might sound heretical, there had grown a bond between the men and the missiles. Respect, awe, even dare we say it, idol worship. As though the phallic missiles were there to sow seeds in the tilth of a target city, their prepared seed-bed. They had the power to go in there, whenever and however they wished. The seed-bed city had no option but to submit. Seeds of destruction sown.

When an argument cannot be won by clear evidence and logical reason, then it has to be won by force. Those in the Northern Caliphate certainly have the force, and are about to win the argument with the lesser-believers! The idolaters ignored the clear evidence, and they have shunned the warnings. They are destined for the eternal fires of Hell anyway. It is seen as the will of Allah that they burn.

We cannot give a true picture of the geopolitical condition without briefly describing the technology of our weapons. Of course, it is based upon the predecessor infidel technology, which for many years, centuries indeed, had been far superior to anything developed in Islamic lands. This fact alone spread disbelief because The Prophet (PBUH) had himself said that no infidel could prevail militarily against the believers. And yet every flintlock rifle, every machine gun,

every aeroplane dropping bombs, every steel-hulled ship and every submarine with nuclear weapons had shown, again and again, in conflict after conflict, really since the great sea battle of Lepanto in the infidel calendar year 1571, that the infidel was superior and that the believer was no match for them.

The way to success is to persuade the infidel to revert to the True Faith. Their technical and scientific skills, hybridised with the dedication and self-sacrifice of religious piety, is a truly awesome and unstoppable combination. The world has never seen such a combination before, and it is the Northern Caliphate which has, by the will of Allah, inherited the genes from both parents. The technology gene, and the faith gene. Hybrids, such as between a lion and a tiger, are generally more powerful, larger, and more ferocious than either parent. Oh, come on, you maybe think if you are of the lesser-believers. You will be telling us next that The Prophet (PBUH) was a white man! Just because he swapped two of his African slaves for one Arab slave does not make him a white racist. Does it? Was the legendary black boxer Cassius Clay so badly informed, that he changed his name from that of a liberator of slaves to that of his traditional ancestral captors? Really?

Amidships, in the missile tubes, eight Cerberus missiles are arranged in ranks. The rocket motors are fairly conventional solid fuel type. Tried and tested technology. Nothing particularly innovative, they just work, reliably and competently. It is the payload which is special. It has an astonishing power equivalent to 60 megatonnes of TNT. Many years ago the Soviet Union detonated a bomb of comparable tonnage. However back then, they were large, difficult to handle, and physically heavy, and as such were impractical as weapons. It was almost a suicide mission to drop them from an aeroplane, even though the bomb itself was slowed with a parachute. And why would you need such a large blast anyway, when a much smaller weapon would obliterate a city? For this mission, however, this is somewhat missing the point. The point is to create such a violent blast,



and intense heat, that no trace of what has gone before will remain. Allah will cause to be forgotten his own past contradictory actions. Abrogated. A lake of fire, in which all is consumed. And any memory of it — Allah will cause to be forgotten. Hellfire on earth.

The warhead itself is called “Black Stone”. It descends from the heavens, as though by magic. The surface of it is so incredibly black that it absorbs almost all light. If you look at it you cannot even tell what shape it is. Those who handle it must do so with special gloves, for even a very thin deposit of grease from bare hands would make it a thousand times more visible. And it is also black at other important wavelengths outside the visible spectrum. It also manoeuvres during the descent, so that even if some improbable technology was developed to see it, any interceptor missile would have a hard time keeping track of it. It also has a highly ingenious way to mask its thermal signature. Any object travelling supersonically creates a pressure wave ahead of it. Compressing the air causes it to heat up. Usually, this heat is transferred to the object, and it glows red-hot. Which of course is visible and detectable. Black Stone, by carefully shaped ducting, is able to retain this excess pressure within its form, and from most observation angles the heat cannot be seen. In basic terms, it will almost certainly not be intercepted. However, with the sheer physical weight of the payload, the range of the missile is constrained. Hence, the submarine must launch from a location within a thousand miles of the target.

The technology of an advanced civilisation appears to be pure magic to those who never saw it before. To The Prophet (PBUH), the original black stone meteorite, revered like an idol and set into the wall of the Kaaba was brought down from the heavens as if by magic. The destructive power of this particular meteorite, made by Allah, is far surpassed by the power of the man-made Black Stone warhead.

Captain Rogers checks the coordinates of the target which Cerberus number one has been programmed to aim for. Two trusted officers check the figures again. It is important to get this spot on, even though the blast radius is enormous, it is the symbolism which matters, as well as the physical effect. Faith Enforcement Commissar Hardy keeps an intense observation of proceedings, and a dozen Faith Enforcement Police keep a careful watch on FEC Hardy, ready to act on any command he gives, including summary execution. Any discontent which he may express with the performance of the captain or any member of the crew can be dealt with swiftly. He has the power of life and death over every man on board. Metaphorically he holds a pair of scissors, and at any instant, he can cut the thread of fate which holds that man alive. Cut with surgical precision. Just as did the goddess Manat, one of the three female companions of Allah. As revealed to The Prophet (PBUH) in the so-called "Satanic Verses".

The coordinates are 21.422487266 N, 39.826206071 E, or in the navigation system based on Mecca Mean Time, devised by the semi-believers, who really should be regarded as apostates, the coordinates are 0.00000000 N, 0.00000000 E. The target is indeed the Kaaba itself. Precisely aiming at the black stone meteorite, set within a silver vulva in the corner of the building. This meteorite has become an idol in itself. And as such, it is an object which encourages disbelief. All missile checks having been completed, the launch timer is then programmed. The time of impact must be carefully computed, and the launch time and time of flight computed, based upon the actual position of the vessel. Time is measured to within a fraction of a fraction of a second. An array of caesium atomic clocks onboard keep a watch on passing nanoseconds, as do those on the sister vessels. All actions are coordinated through the measurement of the passage of time. As though pre-ordained.

On board, there is one primary standard atomic clock and three secondary atomic clocks. The three companion clocks are called Lat, Uzza, and Manat, or in English, their names

are Moon, Venus, and Fate. The three female companions are constantly checking the one fountain of time. If he should ever falter, which almost never happens, they can detect the mistake, and consult among themselves to see who knows the time the best. Three females to bear witness against one male.

The symbolism of the Moon and Venus (also called the morning star, or “the bringer of light” because it precedes sunrise) have been part of Islamic theology from the earliest years. Almost every Mosque carries images of these two heavenly bodies. Why cannot the semi-believers accept that they represent two of the three goddesses? Are they too dull to see the clear evidence right in front of their eyes? Why do they persist in denouncing us of the Northern Caliphate as apostates?

Waiting. Waiting. The time to launch is displayed in large red friendly digits, on the bulkheads of the operational compartments. Ticking down, and down, towards zero. It is at this moment that any latent insanity will exhibit itself, such that a concern for our shared humanity could arise. Fortunately for the mission, no such doubts expressed themselves.

Launch! The hatch above the missile opens, and a great rush of compressed air pushes it up through the column of water. The rocket motor fires without hesitation, and it is on its way. Almost instantly a sensor on a satellite detects the rocket plume. It detects numerous others too from other submarines of the Northern Caliphate navy. A few interceptor missiles are launched, but they cannot lock on — the technology of the Northern Caliphate is superior, and easily decoys and deceives the technology of the semi-believers of the south. Deception of enemies is Halal — meaning lawful or permissible.

Black Stone separates from the Cerberus rocket and plummets down. It does not travel straight down, but weaves around in a seemingly random path, to throw off any

interception missiles. Six Scapegoat decoys also fly down, following more conventional ballistic paths. Easier to track, the decoys are also deliberately far more visible to Radar and optical sensors.

This ancient Jewish idea of a scapegoat is strange. That the sins of all the people of a town or a village could be unloaded onto a dumb animal is, at the least, wishful thinking. It is a form of idolatry. Allah is not fooled by such trickery, and it is vain to believe that it is possible to deceive him. No, every person is individually responsible for their own sins and is answerable individually on judgment day.

The seemingly random path had been pre-computed. Taking into account the atmospheric conditions, air density, temperature, and wind speed and direction. It arrived at its destination precisely at the same time as all the other Black Stone warheads arrived at their own destinies. Absolutely precisely the same time is of course not possible. However, to be within a few hundredths of a second of each other is pretty accurate. The atmosphere is a chaotic system, and precise extrapolation of its behaviour is simply not possible, no matter how powerful the computer is that is doing the calculations. Or indeed, however accurately the initial conditions were known.

It makes you wonder about the question of free will versus prophetic destiny. If people really do have free will, then it is impossible for anyone to predict the future with any sort of accuracy. And yet The Prophet (PBUH) has bequeathed to us some very precise information regarding the end times conflict. In reality, we have no free will in these matters. It is the will of Allah that we work towards the implementation of the prophecies. The semi-believers are standing in the way. They refused to change their evil idolatry, and like the sinners of the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah, Allah will sweep them away. Of course, with the help of our superior technology.

Instantaneously brighter than a thousand suns Black Stone erupts. The pent-up energy within the atomic nuclei release,

like the springs on a billion billion mouse traps, all clacking together. During its existence Black Stone had absorbed so much light and given almost nothing back, now it releases far more brilliance than it ever absorbed.

In the beginning, Allah said “let there be light”, and there was light. Now man has become as gods.

A wall of intense energy spreads out at immense speed, vapourising the original black stone meteorite. Even when it fell to earth 80,000 years ago it had not reached this immense temperature. Also vapourising the Kaaba and the building surrounding it. And nearly eight million pilgrims and residents of the city. Instantaneous Hellfire in this world, and for their idolatry, the next world too. If by chance there were a few True Believers among them, then it is not regarded as murder, for the intention was not to kill them. They just happened to be in the way when the bomb exploded. They will, of course, be seen by the All-Merciful as Shahids, martyrs, and given an exalted place in Paradise.

Also vapourised, mangled and unrecognisable is the immense clock with four faces and the huge clock tower in which it was housed. It had been visible from a distance of sixteen miles, the most immense, impressive, and yet the most horribly distasteful clock in the world. It had itself become the idol of idols. The act of the marking of the passage of time is in a way a form of idolatry. Can they not see it? Allah is outside the bounds of time. The concept of time is a man-made construct — an idol itself. Worshiping the expression of this construct is surely idolatry upon idolatry?

On board HMS Barak the FEC, the captain, the officers, and the crew had been monitoring the progress of their missile. It struck the target. As expected. There was pride in the first phase of their mission accomplished, however, there was not much exaltation. More, an acceptance of their role in the fulfillment of prophecy. They were doing the will of Allah. And in the Quran, it does say you may not like to fight the idolators, nevertheless, it is the duty of every able-bodied

True Believer to do so. When the sacred months are over, and however you are able. And wherever you find them, they must be killed. The verse 9:5 in the Quran is quite clear and unambiguous regarding this instruction. And we are also in the month of Safar, the month for looting the house of the enemy. We have certainly looted the Kaaba house and removed the black stone idol.

A wall of radiant heat passes over the water surface above the location of the submarine. Any surface vessels which may have been hunting the submarine now have more pressing matters to deal with — the paint blisters and peels, flags spontaneously combust, exposed flesh melts. And all on board are about to die.

Then there is the immense blast. The over-pressure pushes down on the water surface, shortly followed by the great sucking under-pressure. It creates a man-made tsunami. Definitely noticeable on the submarine — which is why every seat has a seat belt. And every man had been ordered in advance to tighten it up. Every loose object had been stowed and secured. The submarine takes it easily — it has been designed and constructed to do so. Pity the poor souls on the distant shore when the tsunami arrives. But there is not much pity in this conflict. It is to the death, only one or other can survive. The north or the south, but not both.

HMS Barak still has seven Cerberus missiles. They have all been given allocated targets. The next prophecy to be fulfilled is from an earlier part of The Book. Not the part that was given to The Prophet (PBUH) but the part given to the ancient Jewish prophets:

“Son of man, set thy face toward Gog, of the land of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal, and prophesy against him... Persia, Ethiopia and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet: Gomer and Togarmah in the uttermost parts of the north, and all his hordes: even many people's with thee... And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of

them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army: And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days.”

*Ezekiel 38:1-16*

Rosh, as detailed in this ancient prophecy is of course Russia. It is now eight years since the Treaty of Moscow officially brought into existence the Northern Caliphate. Our own monarch, King Abdul Windsor signed the treaty document, pledging allegiance to Caliph Mohammed Romanov. And so did the monarchs of all the northern nations of Europe and the former Russian Federation. And so did the presidents of those countries which have no monarchy. We feel the hand of history upon our shoulders. It is our duty to Allah and to The Prophet (PBUH) to fulfil the ancient prophecies, and cleanse the usurpers from the Promised Land. And their supporters too. Only complete extermination will be sufficient.

HMS Barak turns away, a south-easterly course is set. The speed is unhurried. Avoiding detection takes priority over speed. The next targets are thousands of miles away and scheduled for destruction in a little over two months time. The targets are genuine infidels, rather than semi-believers. There is an easing of tension among the members of the crew. Performing the will of Allah is not without some human wish to hold back. Killing infidels comes with no qualms whatsoever though.

In Washington President Jeremy Cowbrain received the news of the utter destruction of the Wahab Caliphate with a mixture of incredulity and admiration, despite his superficial pacifistic facade. “And you tell me that not even a single village in Eretz Israel was hit?” he gurned at the hapless bringer of the news. “And you tell me that hundreds of the missiles overflowed Eretz Israel, and yet there was no effort to intercept them?” At the best of times, he struggled to hide his rage and Jew-hatred behind his usual meaningless left-wing platitudes and virtue signalling. Today was not the best of times.

Nearly two terms of the tenure of President Cowbrain has left America with seriously depleted defences. His policy of aggressive demilitarisation in the face of the rapid arming of the Northern Caliphate was, so his theory went, intended to encourage them to follow. Fat chance. True Believers respect one thing only: strength. Nevertheless, by some measures, America is still a world power militarily.

In Washington the red telephone rings. Caliph Romanov himself, calling President Cowbrain. The Caliph speaks calmly and authoritatively. The President does not. At times of stress, his black eyebrows move up and down, more or less independently, like a pair of dancing slugs. Gradually the slugs become less animated below the thatch of grey hair. And now they are pacified entirely. You almost think that a nesting beetle might find it now safe enough to crawl down from the thatch and join the pacified slugs for afternoon tea.

On board HMS Barak the Navigation Officer carefully examines the reports of the positions and movements of the anti-submarine drones in the Pacific Ocean. He sees that there are still 72,381 operational drones arrayed against him, despite the cutbacks in American defence spending. You see, the drones are autonomous, they are wave powered and so require no refuelling, and need virtually no maintenance. They move silently, although at only a maximum of eight knots, depending on the sea state. Their mean time between failure is twenty-three years. Unfortunately for America, they do use a legacy data encryption system, which the Northern Caliphate cracked recently. And this is the reason why this mission can proceed.

President Cowbrain puts down the red telephone and beams to the assembled staff. "You see, my defence strategy is completely vindicated. The Caliph himself has explained that the disagreement was purely between different strands of Islam. He has concluded that argument now and is recalling all submarines and other military hardware. He has no argument with America at all, we are completely safe." And,



with every effort not to sound disappointed, the President adds: "The Caliph has no argument with Eretz Israel either."

There is elation within the cities of the Northern Caliphate, street parties, celebrations, speeches, military parades. Nobody can quite believe that the war which had been planned for, really for decades, was over within just a few hours. And yet it is true. The great spreader of lies about the True Faith had been eliminated. The Wahab Caliphate is being caused to be forgotten, by the will of Allah. Abrogated, you might say, by the Northern Caliphate.

Within the True Faith it is perfectly permissible, a religious duty, in fact, to deceive the infidel if it helps to advance the cause of Allah. There are numerous types of deceit, and they even have names: Taqiyya, Kitman, Tawriya, and Muruna. Yes, it is true that Taqiyya is a Shiite term only, however, the Northern Caliphate had resolved the dispute between Sunni and Shia strands, and had also corrected some theological confusion, such as the direction of the qibla, and the recognition of the three goddesses, the companions of Allah. Caliph Romanov is expert at all methods of deceiving the infidel and has even invented some new methods himself. He does it so smoothly and automatically that it goes completely undetected.

Captain Rogers rests in his cabin. Not quite awake, and not yet asleep. Yes, it was a good day. Yes, every man has performed his duty. As expected. Royal Navy traditions continue, despite a change in ownership, so to say. He is satisfied. He sleeps the sleep of the just. The vaporised remains of so many millions of unfortunate souls might disagree, but they do not count. Fortune favours the bold.

In his younger years, Mohammed Romanov had spent much time and effort studying 20<sup>th</sup> century European history. He studied where the successes had been, he studied where the mistakes had been made. He also studied who it was that was behind the destruction of his own ancestral bloodline. A dispassionate observer would say that he was obsessed and

maybe unhinged. And yet he had all the facts committed to memory, and he could talk. He could hold the rapt attention of the simple man and the scholar alike. And he came to a simple and yet startling realisation: the reason why Hitler could not eliminate the Jews was that he had not eliminated America first. Now as Caliph, Romanov was not about to make that same mistake.

Dawn prayers are led by Faith Enforcement Commissar Hardy. The green glowing qibla is in a quite different position within the cylindrical Mosque room, compared to the last time prayers were offered to Allah. He intones with a deep, sonorous, controlled voice. Years at sea had taught him what men need at times like this. The men still feared him, but they appreciated his strength and calmness. If Allah would listen to the prayers of any man, then surely it was the prayers of this man which would be heeded.

President Jeremy Cowbrain is like a man possessed. Utterly convinced that he is correct and that all the military men are wrong, he issues executive order after executive order, to dismantle what remains of the military machine. Flint faced, rugged military men, seeing all that they have toiled for dismantled, are in despair. He has developed a real rapport, a friendship even, with the Caliph, and looks forward to their weekly chats. The president is especially looking forward to his winter holiday. In Stockholm, as the special and honoured guest of the Caliph. The genocidal executioner and the outward pacifist have more in common than they realise.

The best way to wage war on your enemy is to make them think that you are not at war. Everything has calmed down. Consumerism has returned with a vengeance. In China, they are busy making plastic models of the Kaaba with integral fireworks. They also continue apace with Father Christmas on a cross. A curious best-seller this Christmas. The Chinese factory workers are somewhat bemused by American Christians. Still, if they are buying this stuff, and if

the Northern Caliphate children are happily playing with exploding Kaabas, who cares?

Nobody quite knows how the crucified Father Christmas fad came about. Probably it started with some misunderstanding in a Chinese factory. However, it really took off when atheist parents, anxious not to disappoint their own children at Christmas time, and yet wishing to annoy their Christian-Zionist neighbours, started to buy them. Some were enormous, two or three times life-size. Inflatable, bobbing about in the breeze and flashing red and brown at a rate carefully calibrated to bring on epileptic fits among those susceptible to it. And like all such memes, once a few are hooked, it spreads rapidly.

President Cowbrain recalled how years earlier he had argued that Jesus had been a vegetarian. The Christian-Zionists had ridiculed him and called his sanity into question. "What about the scriptures describing Jesus eating fish? You really are ignorant." Yes, whataboutery. His opponents simply were not interested in getting to the bottom of the question itself, rather they used verses from scripture as weapons, in order to boost their own egos and to make him look like a fool. In vain Jeremy Cowbrain had tried to explain that, by examining the original Greek of the Gospels, some scholars thought there were signs that some verses had been added later, in order to "disprove" the heresy that Jesus had returned in spirit only after the crucifixion, and not as a physical body. Of course, a spirit would not need to eat boiled fish. "Ha, ha ha!" They mocked him. "You will be telling us next that Mohammed was a vegetarian too!" They added: "Well at least Mohammed would agree with you that the Gospels had been edited by later authors." More recently, President Cowbrain had the sobering thought that Islam might not have come into existence, had this editing of the Gospels not occurred. Disagreements between different sects of Christianity regarding which scriptures were valid or not was a major factor in Mohammed rejecting Christianity. There is even some suggestion that one sect of Christianity had set up

Mohammed to help purge another sect. If this is true, it is fair to say that he somewhat overdid it!

Only one Behemoth class submarine is detected in the Pacific Ocean. Since it is just a one-off event, and no track of detections was formed, it is dismissed as an equipment error. All other submarines stayed at least one hundred miles from each anti-submarine drone and travelling slowly at the pinch-points, so there is not much chance of being detected.

On Christmas Day in Stockholm, Jeremy Cowbrain enjoys being thrashed by nubile Swedish women holding bundles of twigs. He was not expecting this behaviour in an Islamic country! The fasces hurt him a bit, but he quite likes them.

The New Temple in Jerusalem is arguably the most amazing building in the world. It is not the tallest by any means. It is not the widest. Nor is the shape of it particularly astonishing — it has a simple rectangular form. No, the aspect of it which is breathtaking is the stone which it is made of. The stone is artificially produced and is more crystalline and jewel-like than anything else used on this large scale. The stone is translucent and has a strange milky appearance, and yet is iridescent like mother-of-pearl. It also glints and sparkles like diamonds. Despite the great thickness of the stone blocks, the daylight percolates through to the interior, which is bright and yet cool even on the hottest days. The crystal structure of the stone forms constructive and destructive interference patterns of light, which move and shimmer as the sun passes along its track in the sky. The effect is mesmerising and beautiful. And yet the most extraordinary feature is that the stones make sounds resembling human voices. How is that possible? It is certainly not by the use of electronic gizmos or hidden loudspeakers. It is the whole structure which sings, resonates in a chorus. Not excessively loudly, but definitely perceptible. How is this happening? Have you heard of singing sand? Also called whistling sand or booming sand. Natural processes sort the sand so that all the particles are the same size. As you walk on it, entire layers of the sand

move as one, resonating together. The artificial stone has been made with clear spheres of silica, all the same size. There is no mortar between the blocks, and as they expand or shrink due to changes in temperature, they slide over each other and make these sounds. Everybody perceives different words, in their own language, and giving meaning, reflecting and responding to their own temperament and mood. These voices from the stones blend with the sounds of the lowing of the cattle, and the bleating of the sheep in the Temple courtyard. Awaiting their time of sacrifice. The blood sacrifice to the greater good. The physical pain which the animals endure make it a genuine sacrifice, as was the physical pain experienced by Jesus on the cross. A quick and painless death, by means of a rapid blow to the head, would not have been a sacrifice at all. The death has to be lingering and painful for it to be acceptable to God. Due to the great strength of the structure, the Temple is also used as an air raid shelter.

When Jesus wept it was because he prophesied that not a single stone of the Temple of Jerusalem would stand upon another. He was almost, but not quite correct. The Wailing Wall was part of the Temple complex, and of course, it is still standing. Soon someone else would prophesy that not one stone of the New Temple of Jerusalem would stand upon another. And she would be wrong too, but for a different reason.

On Christmas Day in America, twenty million Father Christmases on crosses are instantaneously and simultaneously incinerated. Along with all the people who had purchased them. And also along with all those people who had not purchased them.

In Jerusalem, the president of Eretz Israel receives a telephone call from Stockholm. The member of staff holds his hand over the mouthpiece and says: "It is Jeremy Cowbrain. He is, err.. currently unemployed. He is wondering what he can do to help. Is there a role for a Middle East Peace

Envoy?" President Liebowitz puts her head into her hands and weeps. This is going to end up worse than Masada and the Holocaust and all the pogroms combined. Even the wonderful New Temple would be blown apart she prophesied. In fact, she was wrong. It was about to be transformed into a massive blob of glass.

The abomination of desolation.



# POSTSCRIPT

This fictional story describes one possible scenario, if nothing is done right now to halt the spread of Islam into Western countries. Other possible scenarios are not good either. As a minimum, entire populations will become Dhimmis, second class citizens, subject to Sharia law.

The warning signs are all there, however these are largely ignored. Every single part of the establishment has failed, and is giving in to becoming Dhimmis — bowing down in a state of servitude and inferiority to Islam. Every part of society is a failure: political parties, the media, the monarchy, the judiciary, the civil service, the established church, the universities and schools, the police, and even the armed forces.

**Can you yourself have the courage to help reverse this tragedy, before it reaches the point of no return?  
We do not have much time remaining.**

“Children of the future age  
Reading this indignant page  
Know that in a former time  
Love, sweet love, was thought a crime”  
— William Blake

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Several people have helped to check this work. The author thanks them for their time, their energy, and their thoughtful suggestions. It is a sad and concerning commentary on the dangerous state of Western nations, that these concerned citizens do not wish to be named.

# THE REAL UNIVERSITY

*An extract from:*

*“Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance”*

*by Robert M. Pirsig*

<https://www.bartneck.de/projects/research/pirsig/zen.pdf>

Phædrus said the same confusion existed about the University and that was why loss of accreditation was hard to understand. The real University is not a material object. It is not a group of buildings that can be defended by police. He explained that when a college lost its accreditation, nobody came and shut down the school. There were no legal penalties, no fines, no jail sentences. Classes did not stop. Everything went on just as before. Students got the same education they would if the school didn't lose its accreditation.

All that would happen, Phædrus said, would simply be an official recognition of a condition that already existed. It would be similar to excommunication. What would happen is that the real University, which no legislature can dictate to and which can never be identified by any location of bricks or boards or glass, would simply declare that this place was no longer “holy ground.” The real University would vanish from it, and all that would be left was the bricks and the books and the material manifestation.

It must have been a strange concept to all of the students, and I can imagine him waiting for a long time for it to sink in, and perhaps then waiting for the question, What do you think the real University is?

His notes, in response to this question, state the following:

The real University, he said, has no specific location. It owns no property, pays no salaries and receives no material dues. The real University is a state of mind. It is that great heritage of rational thought that has been brought down to us through the centuries and which does not exist at any specific location. It's a state of mind which is regenerated throughout the centuries by a body of people who traditionally carry the title of professor, but even that title is not part of the real University. The real University is nothing less than the continuing body of reason itself.

In addition to this state of mind, “reason,” there's a legal entity which is unfortunately called by the same name but which is quite another thing. This is a nonprofit corporation, a branch of the state with a specific address. It owns property, is capable of paying salaries, of



receiving money and of responding to legislative pressures in the process.

But this second university, the legal corporation, cannot teach, does not generate new knowledge or evaluate ideas. It is not the real University at all.

It is just a church building, the setting, the location at which conditions have been made favorable for the real church to exist.

Confusion continually occurs in people who fail to see this difference, he said, and think that control of the church buildings implies control of the church. They see professors as employees of the second university who should abandon reason when told to and take orders with no backtalk, the same way employees do in other corporations.

They see the second university, but fail to see the first.

I remember reading this for the first time and remarking about the analytic craftsmanship displayed. He avoided splitting the University into fields or departments and dealing with the results of that analysis. He also avoided the traditional split into students, faculty and administration.

When you split it either of those ways you get a lot of dull stuff that doesn't really tell you much you can't get out of the official school bulletin. But Phædrus split it between "the church" and "the location," and once this cleavage is made the same rather dull and imponderable institution seen in the bulletin suddenly is seen with a degree of clarity that wasn't previously available. On the basis of this cleavage he provided explanations for a number of puzzling but normal aspects of University life.

After these explanations he returned to the analogy of the religious church. The citizens who build such a church and pay for it probably have in mind that they're doing this for the community. A good sermon can put the parishioners in a right frame of mind for the coming week. Sunday school will help the children grow up right. The minister who delivers the sermon and directs the Sunday school understands these goals and normally goes along with them, but he also knows that his primary goals are not to serve the community. His primary goal is always to serve God. Normally there's no conflict but occasionally one creeps in when trustees oppose the minister's sermons and threaten reduction of funds. That happens.

A true minister, in such situations, must act as though he'd never heard the threats. His primary goal isn't to serve the members of the community, but always God.

The primary goal of the Church of Reason, Phædrus said, is always Socrates' old goal of truth, in its ever-changing forms, as it's revealed by the process of rationality. Everything else is subordinate to that. Normally this goal is in no conflict with the location goal of improving the citizenry, but on occasion some conflict arises, as in the case of Socrates himself. It arises when trustees and legislators who've contributed large amounts of time and money to the location take points of view in opposition to the professors' lectures or public statements. They can then lean on the administration by threatening to cut off funds if the professors don't say what they want to hear. That happens too.

True churchmen in such situations must act as though they had never heard these threats. Their primary goal never is to serve the community ahead of everything else. Their primary goal is to serve, through reason, the goal of truth.

That was what he meant by the Church of Reason. There was no question but that it was a concept that was deeply felt by him. He was regarded as something of a troublemaker but was never censured for it in any proportion to the amount of trouble he made. What saved him from the wrath of everyone around him was partly an unwillingness to give any support to the enemies of the college, but also partly a begrudging understanding that all of his troublemaking was ultimately motivated by a mandate they were never free from themselves: the mandate to speak the rational truth.

The lecture notes explain almost all of why he acted the way he did, but leave one thing unexplained...his fanatic intensity. One can believe in the truth and in the process of reason to discover it and in resistance to state legislatures, but why burn one's self out, day after day, over it?

The psychological explanations that have been made to me seem inadequate. Stage fright can't sustain that kind of effort month after month. Neither does another explanation sound right, that he was trying to redeem himself for his earlier failure. There is no evidence anywhere that he ever thought of his expulsion from the university as a failure, just an enigma. The explanation I've come to arises from the discrepancy between his lack of faith in scientific reason in the laboratory and his fanatic faith expressed in the Church of Reason lecture. I was thinking about the discrepancy one day and it suddenly came to me that it wasn't a discrepancy at all. His lack of faith in reason was why he was so fanatically dedicated to it.

You are never dedicated to something you have complete confidence in. No one is fanatically shouting that the sun is going to rise tomorrow.

They know it's going to rise tomorrow. When people are fanatically dedicated to political or religious faiths or any other kinds of dogmas or goals, it's always because these dogmas or goals are in doubt.

The militancy of the Jesuits he somewhat resembled is a case in point. Historically their zeal stems not from the strength of the Catholic Church but from its weakness in the face of the Reformation. It was Phædrus' lack of faith in reason that made him such a fanatic teacher. That makes more sense. And it makes a lot of sense out of the things that followed.

## **NOT A REAL UNIVERSITY**

My own experience at the University of Bath, and the points made by Robert M. Pirsig, have demonstrated that this university is no longer a real university. The University of Bath has sided with Islam and by implication with its anti-rationality, rather than with me and my attempt to uphold rationality, truthfulness, human rights, equality, democracy and the Golden Rule. The University of Bath should change its policy: it must permit the free criticism of Islam. If it will not, then indeed it is simply recognising a condition that already exists – the abandonment of reason and enlightenment values. In the words of Pirsig: “The real University is nothing less than the continuing body of reason itself.” The University of Bath has shattered this continuity. They probably all have.

Truthfulness: the words that I have written in this book are truthful and accurate, to the best of my knowledge and ability. If you notice any inaccuracies, and can prove to me that there is an error, then I will happily make a correction. If you see errors in the Koran, of which there are many, you will find that there is nobody who is permitted to correct it. We all must seek the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. Our civilisation depends upon this.

“No man is rich enough to buy back his past.” - Oscar Wilde

No country is rich enough to buy back its inheritance either,  
once it is lost.

# CORONAVIRUS SUGGESTIONS

***DISCLAIMER: These are suggestions regarding aspects of coronavirus. These DO NOT constitute medical advice, but are offered as ideas for further study and evaluation. Always seek professional medical assistance.***

The Prime Minister Boris Johnson has been infected by the coronavirus. I have written to his adviser Dominic Cummings and to MPs in the Health Department (Matt Hancock MP, Edward Argar MP, Helen Whately MP, Jo Churchill MP, Nadine Dorries MP, Lord James Bethell). Also sent these suggestions to the Health Department.

## **SUGGESTION 1** - sent on 6<sup>th</sup> April 2020

### *Coronavirus lung cleansing*

Dear Dominic, I hope that you and Boris recover from the coronavirus.

I am not medically qualified, however I do have a suggestion: The key problem appears to be that the lungs become bunged up with sticky mucous. It is too sticky to be coughed up, and the patient, in effect, drowns in it. My suggestion: make the mucous more liquid, so that it can be coughed up.

The way to do this is to breathe in mist. Fine water droplets which reach deep into the lungs and help liquify the mucous.

I have been experimenting on myself. I have ordered a nebuliser however it is slow to arrive. I therefore ordered an ultrasonic mist generator [pictured], which has arrived. I have added salt to the water, and also some liquid vitamin C. Salty water is well known for tackling the common cold. It is the chloride which is the active component. This is scientifically proven.

In order to give a sensible sodium to potassium balance, I am using a mixture of potassium chloride (Lo Salt)



and ordinary table salt. I hope that my suggestion is helpful. [Also Guaifenesin or other expectorant could be added to the water – although not too much otherwise the water becomes too viscous and the ultrasonic cavitation stops working. I have tried this, and the production of mist indeed reduces significantly if too much Guaifenesin is added.]

It certainly very rapidly (2 minutes) clears a bunged up nose. I hope that it will also clear the bunged up lungs of coronavirus patients. It may be that (once the nose is clear) the patient breathes through the mouth, so that more of the mist reaches the lungs. Suggest breathing the salty mist in through the mouth and out through the nose, to cleanse all passages. Best wishes.

## **SUGGESTION 2 – sent on 29th April 2020**

### *Unconventional treatment using the gut*

I have a new treatment suggestion, which could be applied in addition to my earlier suggestion.

The new suggestion relates to mucous membranes and the effect of attacks upon them by the coronavirus.

The lungs and guts can both be attacked by the coronavirus, as they both have mucous membranes. However there is a significant difference:

If the lungs are primarily attacked, then these can become blocked. The patient appears to suffer from altitude sickness, with insufficient oxygen. Proving fatal.

The gut mucous membrane being attacked results in unpleasant diarrhea, however if blood fluids are replenished via a drip, this presumably would be far less life-threatening than if the lungs are infected.

My suggestion:

When a patient first shows symptoms, then deliberately infect their gut with the coronavirus, while providing fluids etc to the blood via a drip.

The immune response will [very probably] be triggered more rapidly [compared to the lungs alone being infected], and more antibodies produced.

By the time that the lungs are significantly challenged by the virus, the immune response will be well advanced, and the virus (hopefully) then much less likely to cause serious impairment of the lung function.

The virus could be administered to the guts as simply as swallowing a capsule containing live virus.

Would you please play this idea into the system?

**SUGGESTION 3** – sent on 27th April 2020 to Trevor Phillips via various anti-racism organisations (Policy Exchange, Green Park, Social Market Foundation, Equality and Human Rights Commission, Runnymede Trust)

*Why are BAME people disproportionately affected?*

Dear Trevor,

I am not medically qualified, however I would like to share a thought about why the BAME community is particularly affected by coronavirus.

The relatively low levels of vitamin D have been widely suggested as a cause. My suggestion is something additional.

Regarding mucous membranes.

The coronavirus attacks via mucous membranes in the lungs and/or the guts.

Is it the case that people who regularly eat strong curries (predominantly BAME) would have a more resilient gut mucous membrane than those who eat fewer curries? If so:

In these people who eat strong curries therefore, the coronavirus may tend to attack primarily via the lungs, causing considerable breathing difficulties and maybe death, before the immune system adequately responds?

In people who eat few curries (mostly non-BAME community), the coronavirus also attacks via the guts, and so the immune system more rapidly responds, before too much damage is done to the lungs. [this is the suggestion – yet to be proven.]

Not being able to breathe is fatal. Suffering from diarrhea generally is not. I know which I would prefer if it is a choice.

It is noticeably the case that mortality is related to obesity. A more clogged digestive system due to obesity would presumably have a similar effect.

Also an additional suggestion (which may have ethical considerations): for a patient with early symptoms of coronavirus, why not deliberately infect the gut with coronavirus? This would help to speed up the immune response, and thereby protect the lungs - of course at the expense of the digestion system. However the patient may have a better chance of survival overall. I am offering this as an entirely speculative idea. You may have better access to the relevant medical experts than I have. Could you please ask them what they think of this suggestion? As an aside the MCB is behaving irrationally in trying to prevent you contributing to solving this problem. Anyone who can help should be free to help. Best wishes,

#### **SUGGESTION 4 – sent on 30th April 2020**

##### *Boosting the breathing response*

The fact that CO<sub>2</sub> diffuses out relatively easily compared to oxygen diffusing into the lungs of coronavirus patients is highly relevant. CO<sub>2</sub> is around 20 times more diffusible than oxygen. Because the breathing control [rate and depth of breathing] is based on sensing the CO<sub>2</sub> in the blood, not the oxygen level in the blood, the patient will very probably not be breathing sufficiently. They need to be told to breathe much more rapidly. However they will not feel the need to breathe rapidly, because CO<sub>2</sub> blood level is normal. Hence “happy hypoxia”. They can consciously breathe more rapidly and deeply when awake / conscious, however this will not work while they are asleep / unconscious. In order for the breathing to be automatically increased it will be necessary to **add** CO<sub>2</sub> to the air supply. This may seem counter-intuitive. Of course as well as the additional oxygen.

## **SUGGESTION 5** – sent on 30th April 2020

### *Using the digestive tract as an additional lung*

I have yet another idea and this may seem really bizarre: Why not use the digestive tract as another lung? It has an enormous surface area, about that of a tennis court.

First flush out faeces and food debris. Then pump oxygenated water (at body temperature) through the intestines. It may be necessary to push the tube through the sphincter, otherwise the water may just take the easy path and come back up the esophagus.

The water could include nutrients and minerals, although avoid making the liquid too viscous. It would need to flow through the intestines fairly rapidly for adequate oxygen transfer.

Alternatively, the tube could be inserted through the anus, and as far as possible up into the intestine. Probably a step by step approach. Maybe add an oily emulsion initially for ease of lubrication.

## **SUGGESTION 6**

### *Using redundant aircraft fuselages as hyperbaric ICU wards*

There are numerous passenger jets idle and unlikely to be used for many months, if at all. Remove some from service, and use them as hyperbaric wards. Add an airlock. Strip out the seats, and replace with hospital beds and ICU equipment. Typically they can fly up to 40,000 feet altitude. This corresponds to a pressure difference of around 12 psi.

## **SHAMEFUL ATTITUDE AMONG SOME ACADEMICS**

Professor Riz Mokal of University College London has tweeted regarding Boris being seriously ill:

[“You have to have a heart of stone not to smile just a little bit.”](#)

The universities have significantly lost their way, and need to be reset. In a number of ways a poor attitude is evident.